The Draft Diary of Heinrich Witt

Volume 2

Edited by

Ulrich Mücke

BRILL

LEIDEN | BOSTON

Continuation of 13 Sept 1845. London.

now the seats are stuffed, however on this train the 2nd class had glass windows, which is not always the case in England with the 2nd class Railway carriages. Along side the two rails, which are now generally in use, another rail has been laid with an iron tube in the middle, upon which many experiments are about being made upon the atmospheric principle, which, many people are of opinion, is very likely to succeed. The houses which stand along the road where the engines are kept, to extract the air and thus to create the vacuum, this which the pistons move, are very neatly built & look altogether like small new churches in the gothic style. The distance from London to Goringham is 11 miles with 3 stoppages on the road. I was at the ^{London} station before 5. I then looked about and to be sure went at Delta Top's, who had invited me to the country house in Redbourne where I continued the 10th room, only Mr de la Top. Mr Grantoff & his two daughters were there, a few other people came by 2 o'clock, I had to lead the lady of the house. At dinner she sat at the head of the table, to her right a gentleman ^{as I called Mr. Ensign, a clergyman} whose name I do not know, then William Caroline Grantoff and an elderly lady, Miss Schesky. Mr de la Top at the bottom of the table, Mr Schesky, & Mr Grantoff. The dinner was very nice, we had several wines, Burgundy, Port, Brandy, the table wine, claret, champagne, and the two male servants attended. The conversation was not very lively, we agreeably conversed when the ladies had withdrawn, the gentleman stood hardly more than a quarter of an hour with them, and then Mr Grantoff had some whilst we were at dinner, after dinner some gentlemen & two young ladies appeared, some of them played the piano, others sang, Caroline Grantoff danced very fairly - the old gentleman, Mr Schesky, an agreeable cheerful man, sang Italian and Spanish to the guitar, and altogether

I amused myself pretty well, as 10 o'clock I left, Alfred G.
 accompanied me to the Graydon R. Station and at about 11 I was
 back in my lodgings at Finsbury Square. Of the ladies present
 Mrs. Gracoff was undoubtedly the most ladylike.
 Tuesday 16 Sept. I rose at 6 o'clock, to dress and for Schrotter's
 apartment of Fodorians; after breakfast I hurried as far as possible
 to Sir. Natch, but he & his wife had just left. Everything very fast,
 I was on board the Antwerp Steamer close to St. Catherine's
 wharf nearly half an hour before 11 o'clock, the time fixed for her
 leaving. I found Schrotter's wife, he and I agreed that the
 arrangements made between us, I shall send ^{me} ^{my} copy signed by him.
 care of J. De Weert, signed by me & he will send ^{me} ^{my} copy signed by him.
 The first class cabin looks very neat, adorned with many glass
 vessels better than the dirty Hamburg steamer, the John Bull
 there were a good many passengers, amongst whom also young
 Conrad Pficker, going now to the coast-guard, to bid good bye to his
 relations. I introduced him to Schrotter, and he went to Mr. Bering,
 his landlord, who was accompanied him on board, this latter told me
 that he should be very glad to see me in his house, of which invitation
 I shall not fail to avail myself. I left the Steamer a little to 11
 and went to my lodgings, whence I started again to be at 12
 at the Greenwich Rail Road Station, which is the same as the Graydon
 one on the other side of London bridge, the previous days the weather
 had been very fine, but today the sun could not conquer the fog,
 they formed clouds & it rained as good deal. On my stepping out
 of the Rail Road Carriage, Bernard Thonhaus had just come from
 his lodgings to meet me, we walked then the beautiful park &
 then ^{all about here} other very pretty country to the Hunter's Hill Road, where he
 has taken a very small house. His wife came down, I was sure
 by means of my pocket-compass, that she is of a very dark complexion,
 and that I have little doubt, that she is not remained on many years.

3
 nature from a black origin, yet she is rather good looking and, when
 young, must have been handsome. She has not the curly hair of
 my niece Betsy, but very black eyes & eyebrows - she is a pleasant
 woman. I believe she picks up extremely well with her
 circumstances. Edmund is very fond of his sister, and I venture to say,
 that notwithstanding their poverty, they are far from unhappy. - we
 took a little bread, cheese & butter, and after some conversation Edmund
 & I started for a long walk. The weather was now fine. - We discussed
 in many many subjects, the country here about is extremely hand-
 some. There is nothing particularly grand, romantic or majestic, but
 then the ground is undulating. - there are many small hills, above
 all beautiful clusters of splendid trees. - then fine lawns & gentlemen's
 country houses, occasionally a view upon the distant Thames and
 its vessels & steamers. - there are all such neat roads and houses & then
 fine extensive commons. - we walked thro' the neat village of
 Charlton & further on we came to the settling barracks of Woolwich,
 in front of which stand various cannons, in the middle of which
 one of immense dimensions taken in the war in the East
 Indies. On our return we were overtaken by a small shower of
 rain, which drenched us a little, so that it was nearly 6, when we
 came home. we had now a very plain dinner, however some beer,
 a few glasses of port & much conversation kept us in good
 spirits. - the whole evening, we had also tea and at 10 1/2 Mr. Dore
 accompanied me to a neighbouring public house, where I got a
 bed, for which
 Monday 18 Sept in the morning I paid one shilling. I went
 early, at 6 1/2 I was already in Charlton's small parlour.
 they came down at 7, we breakfasted, at 7 1/2 Edmund & I took
 up & walked to the Rail Road Station in Greenwich. it was a
 disagreeable rainy morning, and notwithstanding our contrary
 wind, it continued so the whole day. the streets of London were

8

dinner we appeared upon our Table are not necessary. When Mrs. two ladies
had retired, we remained but a short time at our wine - it was the
same as de la Fosse's on Saturday - when we joined them, we took tea,
young Dubou showed various pretty sleights of hand & at last we left,
that is to say, he & I. At home I did something which I ought not
to have done: I opened the letter from Emily's mother & her mother to
Kneemann Rivinck, Mr Kneemann had allowed me to do so, if I feared
any difficulty on my entering England; but now it was certainly coming
to pass'd, & still more, to read it, nevertheless some time I hardly expected
at my having done so, because the contents were surprising.
Young Emily says amongst others her letter is dated 29 August:
Sieber (sic) dear of my friend friend Osnabrückst Sieber hat ja immer noch
- Meinem Vater & Mutter ist. Ich habe Ihnen sehr gerne und gefallen hat, obgleich
ich ja auch die Befriedigung für alle mal empfinden sollte in Lima, denn
- ich bin sicher, mein Freund wird sich, und das soll mich jeden Tag im Kopf sein
und der meiste: er geht in den Geist seiner Freunde fast ganz verloren
Jener ist ja und dieser hat seinen Glauben nicht verlassen. Sieben Abend (2^o Sept.)
hat mir alle die Noten vorgetragen, wie wir sie haben. Was ich schon
von 11 Uhr nachmittags mit ihm gesehene mit dem besten, das ich nur empfand,
empfehlen. Gleichwohl lagten die Ihre von Jugend auf, meine sind es
und können, gleichwohl in die Augen der Tugend zu sehen, dass
ja gewiss und lebendige Angewandte werden.

Tuesday 26 Sept., stormy day. In the morning I
called upon Ferdinand Rivinck & communicated to him the greater
part of Siebering's letters; I then went to Little Court's house, where I
remained the whole day writing till 4 o'clock in the evening. To H.
Oftleben, to Mr Smith, to H.C., to all scholars for the American Bureau
which goes to increase for Chicago, further to A.G.S., Siebering,
Temper & young Oswald Oftleben. In the countinghouse they
were also very busy. The old Crawley sign, Donhaert's or undoubt-
edly the managing man. - I only went out for horse and harness, to take

16
 at Langdon's
 a rather expensive dinner at a chop-house. I had to pay for an
 excellent soup for each, two large potatoes, a pint of porter, bread &
 cheese for 2.2^d in the wallet. At home I sat with the
 family, viz. Mr. & Mrs. Dakin, another far from pleasant lady
 who stops now in the house, Mr. Miller from St. Lucia, Mr. Kipet &
 his little untalented child. Mrs. Dakin, Mr. Miller & I conversed as
 little with French & English conversation, riddles &c., I added some
 to Mrs. Dakin's collection, ~~some~~ ^{wrote} up some of q. I have now been
 writing till 10^o. I went in my room, with the window shut, 11 P.
 M. Mr. Cracley had to-day a few lights in the counting house.
 Wednesday 17 Sept. This day I was quietly in my study room
 writing a long letter to Daniel Schmitt, concerning reports
 and all the information, I could give him in the French mts.
 This occupied my time till ten o'clock, at which time I went
 into where I left the letter to Schmitt as well as an order to
 Alexander, and what with taking my dinner in a chop-house
 the exchange being scarce, when my dinner consist of a large
 plate with some roasted meat, potatoes, two a whole pint of porter,
 bread & cheese and a penny or a penny halfpenny to the waiter &
 cost me more than 10 pence, sometimes less, reading the papers
 in which I noticed a very large fire, which yesterday in the
 middle of the day had destroyed the premises of Sir Charles Nicoll's
 first rate oil mill. Large tract of stockpiles. Returning home
 washing & papering I was just in time for a 7^o o'clock coach
 for Denmark Hill from Dorchester St. For Maria Hill
 as it was near, then I had to wait a pretty good distance in
 the dark. Before I reached Mrs. Everett's house she had two
 daughters & all were quietly at home. Her, who in my
 opinion is far superior to Constance, called Cary, was just
 finishing a long letter to the continent, we soon had tea
 after which some singing. I had taken out with me the song.

I however, had already all the first glass. Perhaps even taken the
 arrangement, I made, was to take an inferior one as far as
 Madera and then to take a first glass one, which a Gentleman
 takes at the Island. From home, I was rather sleepy, but kept
 myself awake by balancing my ledger, it was now near 7 & a
 rainy windy evening. I however went to Mr Downing's, where
 young Officer had been leaving, and was ^{very} ^{pleasantly} received, there
 were the father and the two daughters, Georgiana & Emily,
 pleasant cheerful girls, the former made tea, a young man,
 Wines, who lives & boards with them, came on, we played bridge
 tables which for "Lose", and well pleased, then of course with
 out having had any particularly great amusement, I was home.
 Little Commodore's birth day, wrong! the King of Denmark's birth day.
 Friday 19 Sept. already a fortnight in London. How that
 time passes! The weather is better, the sun is out. The outside
 my window was the shades Mr. R. the F. all the time. I went out, I called upon
 Mr. Hall who was engaged & about therefore I did not see, I left my
 card with him, perhaps he would be a letter of record and look, I mean
 I had to do with him, and I believe. I allowed myself to be
 completely taken in by tonight. I had heard a life of Walter Scott, well
 bound in 7 volumes, as I had, which I bought afterwards from
 London the book stall, that it has been published, of course in a
 different age, at 12. The most I shall be a Librarian to me. It did
 not come and I then continued my watch, after having looked in
 at Gold's, to the British Museum, they are now being making
 many alterations in the rooms, & workmen are at work in
 site & outside. In the great rooms where the weapons, etc.
 are, where the gold & silver from China, from the Islands in
 the South Sea, from Peru & India, from Africa & Australia
 come, but in my opinion, considering the collections
 (all over the world), which the English has all over the globe

the collection is by no means so extensive as it might be expected, to
 be. Then again, as regards natural history, I think, the collection
 is beautiful in the extreme. A long row of Plumes is filled with
 stuffed animals; first come the quadrupeds in an endless variety, to
 enumerate them would of course be superfluous, I will only mention
 two which appeared to me of an immense size, viz the ^{caladupond} grapt and
 an animal of the species of the seal, I believe a ^{walrus} Phallus, of stuffed
 birds the number was legion. I passed over quickly, because
 I understood nothing about them and they do not interest me, the same
 I say of minerals, which came in a later room. When Plumes were
 filled with skulls of animals of course every thing ranged in glass
 cases along the walls with skeletons of quadrupeds, fish, with
 birds' nests, eggs, corvids, snakes, Indian seals, warblers, lobster
 mushrooms, labeons, butterflies, beetles, bats, mice, house rabbits,
 squirrels, fish &c. Along the walls of the room, in the
 middle of which tables covered with minerals were placed, cases
 with antediluvian remains were ranged. These interested
 me more than any thing else, I having just heard of them
 in *Atena* from Temper, the remains of these antediluvian
 animals were found petrified, partly those in the bowels of the
 earth, partly imbedded in layers of clay. The bones, in which
 these antediluvian remains are kept, are labelled thus:
 Fossil Remains of Crataeanian Reptiles and
 I. I. Batrachian, Chelonian, Conyzean, ^{reptiles}
 of the various animals, classified under the name, I find that
 of the remains of the Ichthyosaurus, (the saur of fish)
 there are many and also best preserved. This seems to have
 been a ^{long} fish with a long pointed head. The pretty
 well preserved skeleton of one is imbedded in a layer of clay
 found near Lyna Regis. Dressed there, to its name Ichthyosaurus
 was added the words. Pteryodon conyl, what they mean I do

20 * There is a good account of them in the volume of Chambers' *Classical Travels*, which I bought in Southampton on 16th Oct.
 was known. This skeleton is 23 feet of mine. long. In the same case is kept the "greater part of the vertebral column & ribs & other bones of a gigantic (yes certainly, gigantic) species of *Schistosaurus* from 'Lind Regis'. The imbedded petrified skeleton of a *Protosaurus* from Lind Regis is 12 of my feet long. There are also remains of *Iguanodon*, *Teleosaurus*, *Hylosaurus*, *Miosaurus*. I am not acquainted with the meaning of these different names and should like to read a treatise on these antediluvian researches; *Dimorphodon* ^{from Lind Regis} from a quarry of *Stenohoplites* near Maidstone there is a stratum in which a number of bones are lying petrified, also a large piece of grey sandstone in which the horizontal edges or traces of small insects by some large birds are clearly distinguishable. Amongst the minerals a good deal of virgin gold in various shapes from America is imbedded and, but also all, spaltized wood from an enormous land trunk of tree, which has changed into the spalt, a precious stone, which has now taken a beautiful polish as well as meteoric iron from the 'gran chate' in Fed. and meteoric stones found in other parts of the globe, such stones & iron, as far as I know, are thought to have fallen from the moon at occasions of a volcanic eruption & there. There, in the museum on an Egyptian high & highness, the iron and steel which is meteoric, is also not known. There are some Romans filled with antiquities, the Egyptian sarcophagi, statues, busts, are beautiful & rather wonderful, for the Egyptian sarcophagi makes no great claims to what coincides with our ideas of beauty; the sarcophagi are round with hieroglyphics, some busts are of immense size & the statues are of the usual Egyptian shape & but the collection of Roman & Greek statues & busts I think to be beyond measure poor & trifling. There are parts of the 'Gymnasion', etc.

p. 35. 36. 37. p. 137 140
 of which I saw in Stockholm, and the origin in Munich. Here are
 also the Silesian vessels, which have a great name, and which, being
 in very bad condition, I could not admire much. A great part of the
 same consists of barrels, which represent men on horseback, and
 were brought to England by Lord Elgin. Ever since I am in
 London, I have frequently a disagreeable pain in the right leg & foot,
 so I was obliged to wear myself an exercise, which took me to the
 North. At St. George's Doctors Commons, where I dined with
 Maria, Robert Crispwell, Francis, Douglas & Theodore Dubois, we had
 a nice steam dinner, & a good deal of conversation, they are all very
 kind, but with the exception of Francis, they are very English. Douglas
 thought, that Professor was a different language from Francis. After
 dinner Robert took me to his bedroom, where he has a pretty little
 collection of stuffed birds. Before, whilst the others were playing at
 bagatelle, he showed to me & explained to me some views of Greenwich
 College, where he received his education, - some views of Hastings on
 the sea side, where they have just spent some weeks, were also shown
 to me, - & of course, as in duty bound, took great interests both
 in Greenwich & Hastings, where a little wine, spirit, cigar, hot water
 & cake were brought out, of which we all partook. At 12 o'clock I was home.
 Saturday 20 Sept, a beautiful, tho' rather cold, clear day. He noticed
 the window at 9 o'clock. I have been visiting at 10. I then
 stepped myself and called upon Maria Crispwell & Francis Widdell, with
 the object to ask them their advice, what to do for a horse for my German
 outfit. They advised me to purchase a pair of good colored horses to
 mine & then I intended driving. I dined with them only a few moments
 and after having waited about 10 minutes, I was overtaken by an omnibus
 which put me down at the corner of Horse St., this is already out-
 side London. London finishing at Hyde Park corner, Horse St. belongs to
 Knightsbridge, further on in the same direction is & Drumpion, & so on.

12

the River, Chelsea. - I st. Moore Street the Doctor's time, all^d I, when
 took the last of the three sisters, and her daughter, Emma, whom I
 when I see her with spectacles, I do not think so good looking, as I
 did last time, two years ago, received me very friendly, we conversed a
 good deal, we took lunch, in which was regularly set down, cold meat, cold
 ham, cheese, butter, bread, porter & wine, and at 2 o'clock, I left. The ladies
 accompanying me a good way. Emma's Design is considered as talented
 girl, she is strong in languages & draws well, has likewise drawn in
 black chalk, crayon, and striking. - I then went to the polytechnic
 institution, there is much machinery standing around & much of it
 at work, but as I do not understand any thing of mechanism, I can
 take no interest in it. - but I was much pleased with various exhibits.
 Hairs & lectures, the first ^{was} the reflection of various objects increased
 to an extraordinary size upon a white wall before the spectators.
 it is now done in a different manner from that, which I saw two
 years ago, and when the objects were related to a tremendous magni-
 ficent size, but then also they lost their color, which failed owing to
 the enormous dimensions of the particles, in day, as far as I understood,
 light falls upon the objects themselves, which by means of certain
 apparatuses, is reflected from them & thrown upon the wall. I which
 manner, some glass, & a chimney. Figures were some of the objects studied
 for the purpose. The lecture was not the prospectus of head. I recollect
 only part. Head makes things expand, cold contracts them; all metals
 are not equally affected. In consequence of this expansion & contraction
 a clock, which is put in motion by a metal pendulum, goes slow
 in summer, because the pendulum lengthens & has consequently
 a greater distance to move or oscillate. - the cold, winter, & contraction
 of the pendulum have the contrary effect of hastening the motion.
 To remedy this, I learned, that universal pendulums have a little
 metal added to them, which serves, by raising & lowering, to regulate
 the length & consequently the oscillations - but Clarke, who is to

13

go quite exact. There a different arrangement; some machinery is fixed in the
 bottom of the pendulum; when the metal of which the pendulum is made
 expands, the quicksilver also expands. Here I am at a loss, I commenced some
 thing, which I in after all not considered & must therefore stop. In the latitude
 of London, the pendulum, which is so oscillate every second, would be ^{by} ~~by~~ ^{the} ~~the~~ ^{the} ~~the~~
 long from where it is fastened, to the oscillation point, which is about in the
 middle of the ball at the pendulum's end. - Black painted metal attracts the
 ball, well polished shines it back; in short this, the between put a piece of
 nichol iron between one black painted & one well polished metal plate, and
 between both some phosphorus, that behind the former lighted in a few
 minutes, whilst the other plate remained quite cold. - Another experiment
 which he made was to place two polished metal plates at some distance
 from each other, before the one he placed a nichol iron, before the other a
 candle; the heat was reflected upon the polished surface nearest to the
 nichol iron, & thus reflected upon the opposite one, and was more reflected
 upon the candle, which was lighted. - Below in the large apartment,
 where all the machinery stands repeated experiments were made upon
 a railroad in the atmosphere principle, of moving upon a very small
 scale; from one to six children sat down upon a small seat, which rode
 upon wheels, and these wheels ran upon rails. In the middle between
 the rails lay a small tube, by an apparatus the air was drawn out,
 and this piston moving down the tube, carried the seat with it so
 which it was fastened. If however the tube was closed with a stop stop,
 then the same, which connected the piston & the seat, here open, but
 then some ingenious machinery, a valve was added, which however I
 did not clearly understand, closed it immediately again. Now a
 man smothered down the stop stop, which proved, that the machine
 was sufficient to do so quite sufficiently, and I believe, that it
 also the more difficultly which the properties of the atmosphere
 railway have to contend with. - When this was over, we soon
 returned to the listening room, where a turning man's face was now

14
magnificent upon the same principle as it had been done previously
with the other objects. Its mirror was enlarged to such an extent
that apparently he could easily have scattered up several human
beings at the same time. - Then followed the departing vessel & the whole
concluded with the reflection of vessels of all kinds & colors upon the
same white wall, which circles twisted & twisted about in any
possible manner: it looked very pretty. It was now 11 A.M., I
was leaving my way. (I was obliged to ask several times, tho' I
had thought I would have found the City Road by keeping always
eastward, in which house I did not succeed) - did not reach home
till before 10. Mr. Borkin & other lodgers were already at their dinner,
tho' I could not ask ~~them~~ ^{have} to sit down with them, which I had
intended to do. I have had no dinner: probably shall not get any.
It is now 7 P.M. - nor did I dine. I remembered quickly at home wondering
what to say, copying in my previous journal the date my diary
of 25 Nov. 66, says 1868, at 10 o'clock I went below to take tea with
the family, and went to bed at an early hour, in bed I read regularly
the Trinity Herald a pleasant paper, which amongst other things
contains parts of the Wandering Jew by Lee, in English. -
According to this day, it was a Saturday. Two years since I landed in
Permanence.

Tuesday 21 Sept. Tho' in the morning the weather did not
look very promising, yet I did not think that it would turn out so
extremely wet a day, as it did, and then at 10 A.M. I embarked just
below London Bridge on board a steamer for Gravesend. It soon
commenced raining. All went below, as did I for a short time
& afterwards I remained sitting on deck, wrapped up in my big
cloak & protecting myself with my umbrella against the falling
rain: it was very disagreeable but pleasant. At 12 P.M. I landed at
Gravesend, entered an Omnibus, the rain continuing to con-
tinuous torrents, at about 2 P.M. I stopped at the door of Mr.

surgeon by country called Doctor Pollockson in Chatham. I was very
 friendly received. another daughter, Emma, has again left for America
 about 6 weeks ago she ^{could} in the Magellan from Bristol, & is gone to Tal-
 ghier in Callao, & of course on a ^{financial} speculation. Two young men,
 the Commodore's sons were there: we immediately went to dinner, which
 was very plain. - there was even no pie of this I would say nothing,
 but then on a Sunday the tablecloth was not clean - now only Elizabeth
 two boys & a little nephew, born in Sierra Leone are at home with
 the Doctor & his wife. - Since I ^{was} ~~have been~~ here, the Commodore's
 of the Convict has been taken away, there is now no convict ship
 in hospital ship, and accordingly Mr Pollockson's income is now
 much reduced; he is on half, or as they said, quarters pension. -
 The conversation was lively & pleasant enough, after dinner the D.
 & I went for a moment up the steep street, which close to the
 house leads to the hill behind the house. - I just repeated my name,
 we returned, took tea & at 5th one of the Commodore's, I left in
 an omnibus for Grosvenor, where we arrived a little later, just in
 time for the last steamer. It was a complete deluge of rain. The
 apartments were crowded with people: in the fore cabin, where the company
 was very low, we just found room to stand. In account of the
 fresh air kept my hand close to the ceiling. After an hour's standing
 I got fortunately a seat, we landed at Blackwall, where the deck
 which seat only I procured me also a place, to stand and to ~~which~~
 under cover, but with the sides open, upon the 2nd Class R.R. Train.
 here, as every body knows, the train is pulled by a super. ad. powered
 made of wire, and the arches upon which the rail lies, are
 so high as to be on a level with the roofs & gables of the houses.
 its terminus is in London about Fenchurch St. The Commodore
 told me, that the dividend, this railway has been paying, has been
 2 1/2 % of 20 L. Owing to the extravagantly dear appropriation
 the last mile, which leads thro' the Minerva & that neighbourhood.

then strong small jackalls, a few dogs, amongst which two fine
(English) bloodhounds (bitches), several brown cows, a splendid
large ice bear, a small seal, swans, white & black, ducks and
many other water birds. ^{four} Up the wild banks, the hyaenas of
which there are 5 or 6, have ^{very} a brachycephalic ugly look. Their
coloring ^{various} between chest eyes, which is so disagreeing, the skin
pale, which ^{was} to them, is of a darker fawn color, than the many
dead ones, which stuffed. I have seen hanging on trellises round the
walls of houses upon a corner of a table. One particularly in
Baganmarras, the lion & lioness in two different cages were quietly asleep;
the former just opened his eyes, hardly deigned to look at the visitor, & closed
them again. another lioness walked up & down her cage. the royal
tiger roared sad woe, probably the weather was rather cold for
him: nevertheless I could pretty plainly distinguish his tiger's features.
of leopards there are several. there are animals, which I much
admire; their spotted skin looks so pretty, & then they are so sleek, in
such excellent condition. Two, a male & female, in a cage together,
plaid together & gambolled about like two kittens. - A tiger cat is hardly
any thing else but of our usual cat's or cat's color. In a
large box some snakes were kept. It was that up, however, and one
squealed one of the keepers opened the lid - in the box, ^{they were covered with} flames till
near dark. on this being removed, some of them, two and two
were coiled up together. the keeper told us, that they were now in
a state of torpor; he pulled them about, which they did not seem
to mind. I touched them, they are covered with scales
& felt rather cool. They are called tiger cats, their color a
more & less dark brown with large white spots; of their
size I mean, length I cannot judge exactly. they are not
particularly long, perhaps 8 or 10 feet; & their thickness, perhaps
the breadth of their trunk and diameter. We left slightly
pleased, with again an omission of some things, which the

18
 I found an invitation from Gustavus Frederick in the name of
 his father for this day after to-morrow, to which I replied with
 pleasure in the affirmative. For the first time since I am
 here, I dined at home at Mr. Dahm's, - we were 8, a very stout
 elderly lady, who is here since a few days, Mr. Miller, Mr. Knapf,
 her little mustache girl & myself. we had veal, barley, stewed mutton,
 potatoes, vegetable marrow, a small pie, a small damson pie &
 a glass of port. it was all very good, nevertheless I do not
 like this way of dining, because it appears to me, as if the
 landlady could not do otherwise but grudge me every bit I eat,
 tho' I am certainly far from saying, that she actually
 does so. - After dinner I went in a coach to the foot of
 Dersmarkt hill, whence I walked to Home Hill, only Mr.
 Brandt & Caroline were in. Elms dinner was a visit to Brighton.
 Alfred came late, he seems to be a good, but insignificant lad; Caroline
 has always been his aversion, we had tea, much pleasant conversation,
 wine, hot water & sugar, and I & Elms retired to my bed room, where
 I read till midnight another drama of F. Holm, called *Verdier*, the
 language of which is beautiful, but the intrigue is entirely void of
 poetical justice. -
 Tuesday 23 Sept. I left with Alfred, immediately after breakfast, a little
 past 9, & rode in an omnibus to Forest towards 11. At 1 o'clock I
 dined comfortably with Missa Cyprielle & Francis, who recommended me
 for making in England the frequent use of the expression "Good God"; the
 former is a good, but rather quizzical, & somewhat particular old
 maid. I went with them to a shop close by in St Paul's
 Churchyard, where I bought 40 yards of muslin for my linen dress
 and at 3 o'clock Miss Cyprielle bought a dress for herself, &
 we then returned, walking over this very large oval
 of which each path is divided in a great number of different
 directions. I returned home with the two ladies, we took lunch

19

and I conversed with them very freely & gently. I am almost certain, that they do not dislike me. After leaving them, I looked in at Gibbs' house very friendly letter for me from Abby Warner, Thoreau & Mary Swearing, - and of Thoreau gave me much pleasure; - after visiting a little, Joss' Allen, now established in Paris, came; he is not much altered; we conversed on many subjects; I am glad I found an Englishman with me much differently; - he is married to a Mexican lady, called O'Brien & resides in Paris; he is married two years, but has no children; - to-morrow he leaves for Bristol, to visit Mr. W. Gibbs in his country seat Tyntesfield. - I went home, wrote a note to Mr. Gibbs & a letter to Lillie, and when I went down to Gibbs' office, I was greatly astonished to find, that all the young men were just thinking of looking up, that it was Tuesday, which we call all over Europe, just, right. I conversed a little with some of them, amongst whom, with Audeny, ^{Green} who had been in Haverling at Thomas Dehll's, and after conversing home, I wrote my diary till now, nearly 9, with the inscriptions of good half an hour, when I went down to take tea. In the drawing-room, they had a few, here in my room I feel rather cold, Mr. White & Wednesday 26 Sept. A fine clear, but cold morning. Went out my window 10 1/2 N - 55 E at 9 o'clock in the morning. - Mr. Stupel and I went after breakfast to Gibbs' Countersignature, Mr. Dankers having promised me an order to see the Bank, however as Mr. Meade, one of the Quakers had said, that he rather wished our visit to be put off till to-morrow, the day appointed for visitors, we did so, and spent the whole morning, reviewing about. As the distance is so very great, my paper had too quick; we went to a saddle, to see seller of scales, to Hitchcock, - I ordered a quarter saddle, scales weights, levers and an iron stand, and bought a chair deep for my wife. On our return I had nearly time to write a few words, then to drop & leave, to go upon Bernard Charlton's to his

20
 counting house. His principals, Messrs. Opheim & Co., are so very
 particular, that in order to converse a little, he, Bernard, ^{generally}
 and leaves the countinghouse, and we then take a walk together
 thro' the Streets of London — he accompanied me to Bishopsgate
 Street, where I entered a Stoke Newington Omnibus: it put
 me down on Mansford Hill, just before Mr. G. Sievering's house,
 but as it was not yet 5th M^o C., I walked about a little — the
 country there is very pretty, as it is in reality all round London
 and was at Newington ^{last} ^{year} ^{at} ^{the} ^{same} ^{place}. In the drawing room were
 Mr. Sievering and a young Norwegian, Cappel from Ales,
 son of a correspondent of his, who is here to learn English; Mr.
 Sievering, Gustava, a M^{rs} Drorp, an English lady, a Miss Tohl
 from Bremen, M^{rs} Drorp's companion of journey in the house
 and a young German Evangelist, Dr. Cappel, ^{and after the supper} came. It about
 6 we went to dinner, which was such an entertainment, but very nice,
 we had no Champagne, — altogether it was a very small party —
 both ladies. Mr. Sievering is very right and Miss Tohl is
 very left. The conversation was carried on partly in German
 partly in English: when the ladies were gone, we gentlemen
 remained, but our wine & milk rather longer than I was at
 present inclined. Mr. Sievering & I comparing Notes regard-
 Italy, especially Verona. In the next room we took coffee —
 the M^{rs} Drorp's nice little daughter and a young lady,
 who is at the same, I received a long white with Mr.
 Sievering and at 10th all broke up. The Evangelist & I left
 together, & were so fortunate as to meet an omnibus, in which
 we rode to town. I found myself pretty or rather very
 well, only in some respects. Mr. Sievering & I disagreed on
 very materially. I thought travelling in Italy cheap &
 easy — it called the Angelung allgernein Betrug in
 excellent, he on the contrary says —

21

The second day 20 Sept. Immediately after breakfast I went in the
 ladies' machine & visited Sirrich in the Borough, a few hours from
 the Town Hall, and soon my return, Mr. Jackson, a short
 not unpleasantly lacy, Mr. N. N., who lives in the house since a few
 days & Mr. Bishop's words together to see the Bank, which was very
 interesting. It is a pity, I do not recollect all, as once, however
 what I remember, I will note down. The paper, of which the bank
 notes are ~~now~~ printed, is not made in the Bank, but comes from the
 country with the watermark in it. 8 papers, moved by a steam engine
 are every day at work, and each prints on an average from 1000 to
 3000 notes daily, say only 2000 and taking the lowest value of a
 Note, 5 £, makes every day an amount of 10000 £. by means
 of an extremely ingenious piece of machinery, every time the
 press moves and prints a Note, an Indian takes the Number or
 rather the quantity printed, so that it is impossible to find a
 Note and then to keep or to correct it, because this Indian is a
 child upon the quantity printed is to be divided in another room
 7 years ago, for each press was person, was occupied with printing
 upon the Notes the date and the Number of the Note, and
 when a hundred are so far finished, they are ~~then~~ put
 up in a small box, ^{through} into a hole similar to that into which
 letters are thrown in a post office and in about a minute
 the box is returned then the hole with a hundred Notes
 without the date & number. This seemed to me most
 pretty & ingenious. The Ink with which the Notes are
 printed is made of what they call Frankfurt Black &
 Purced. Oil, and this Black is a kind of Coal made of the
 Refuse of Grapes. We were shown into a vault, where
 said, they said, about one eighth, of the treasure & a part of
 the Bank is kept, there were piles of ingots of gold, weighing
 each 16 lb & some 50 lb £, & of ingots of silver 50 lb, value 320 £.

12
 of small bags with ^{gold} dusts 10 guilder pieces and of bigger
 bags with Spanish & other dollars. In the bullion office they
 were busy emptying boxes with bags of dollars, just as they
 come from the Old Bank, marked F.H.L., F. Guth Lima.
 Then again in one room a young man was occupied with
 weighing the Sovereigns, which Bankiers pay in a small
 machine or ~~weight~~ most ingeniously contrived, a pile of
 sovereigns is put upon the scale, they fall then a hole which
 has been opening, the heavy ones fall out on the one, the lighter
 ones on the other side. Those which are too light are cut thin
 and then put out of circulation, about 4 pence is the loss upon
 each of these light ones. Another Room, where 3 or 4
 gentlemen were working in all surrounded by iron safes, in
 which English coined gold & silver and Bank notes are kept.
 One of these safes was opened to us, and 6 small parcels, each
 containing 100 Notes of 1000 Pounds, together a value of
 200,000 £ were placed into our hands. In another apartment
 some gentlemen are occupied the whole day with signing the
 Names upon the Notes, - other apartments are destined for
 the banking business in the same manner as private bankers
 do - again in another the warrants are given out, by
 presenting which the holders are enabled to receive their
 dividend upon ~~the~~ English funds, which payments are made
 in an adjoining room. - All Notes as soon as they are
 paid into the Bank, even if they have been omitted only
 moments ago, are never spent for the second time, they are
 immediately cancelled, and thus cancelled, they are kept
 for upwards 10 years, after which those cancelled in one
 year are burnt in a furnace, which takes 3 days. -
 After our return Mr. Dakers gave us some lunch, I took
 rather too much notice - I slept a few minutes, wrote a L.

to Mr. Alexander, and as Mr. Cl. drove out to Home Hill, Marian had visited Edward & his lady, they however did not come, she being unwell & her sister being attended to leave the Whiston Hill lake. -
her husband for a man of nearly 50! - I then dined alone with Mr. G. Caroline & Albert, who, it seems, had escaped from his office. - It is really astonishing, how quickly ^{his} ~~the~~ ^{removal} Mr. G. & his comp^y, the has always something to say. - Dinner was very nice. - for John & sister the ladies withdrew before Albert & me, we however soon followed them. - up said Mr. G. heard me speak pretty ungraciously of Holman's costume, which was just a punishment for having something to look at. - we had tea. Mr. G. reproached Albert & very justly for lounging on his chair with his stockings unbuttoned - he went to bed - soon came & his coat was brought up & at 11 we all withdrew to our respective bed rooms. I read a little of Byron's Cenci, but did not admire the poem. At dinner Caroline said grace, being told by her mother to do so. She and the Greshams family it is always done -

Friday 28 September. In my opinion they got up too late. It was nearly 9, when I was called to breakfast. Mr. E. was there as the ^{first} ladies. Caroline came in a few minutes later. She came up to her mother, kissed her forehead, shook hands with me, & then sat down. All at first her mother, we have tea, coffee, cold meat, cold pie, toasted bread, bread & butter. - I left with Alcock immediately after breakfast. It was a most beautiful morning. I was in my lodgings a little past 11 & sat to work. Fr. Schultz & I made up the colors for Spanish evening silk, which together with other samples, I sent over to his house in Gosenberg, in the middle of this my occupation, ^{the} servant came in to tell me, that Mrs. von Wipac Düring were waiting for me below, I saw drivers ^{in the Courtyard} they asked me to take down with them & to eat dinner, which of course I accepted. They told me, they had

26

came in the expectation not to find me at home: - may be so
 may not be. - I confess, I thought this sort of thieves rather
 strange, however they are nice, good, amiable, rather over, than
 laughing gobs. - When they were gone, I continued writing,
 also a L^{tr} to Lieberking. Dined at the Packhouse dining room,
 a plate of roast beef, potatoes, bread, & kind of porridge & waffles 13th
 certainly not bad representative, then went to Fells' O'House, where I
 met Maria just returned from Sydenhams, who told me,
 that Mr. & Fells will be in town on Monday & will return
 with me. I then walked to Mr. Willink's, who with Mr.
 Dicks came back from South End the day before yesterday, &
 said to & said till nearly 8. Frances is a nice girl, but
 rather wishes to ^{show that she is} be a doctor. - Mr. Dicks, they were already
 taking their tea, however I got two cups & some very nice
 scones with butter. Mr. Dicks was obliged to leave. - there
 was however his eldest daughter, a woman of 31, I should say.
 her name is Elizabeth. - then the two younger ones, Georgiana
 and Emily, both with fine teeth, Georgiana the younger,
 rather stouter, fairer & more portly. - Emily, thinner, rather
 has more to say for herself, & I should say, I like her better.
 Young Mr. Meiner, who speaks English very fairly, as
 much as Dietrich, very young & shy, both in O'House, heard
 there. - we played whist for tea, Emily over my partner
 the whole evening. - we talked & laughed continually &
 enjoyed myself very well. - I am really surprised at myself
 how, old as I am, I can talk nonsense a whole evening
 as I did today. - without boring. I am quite certain
 that the girls like me very well. - Mr. Dicks came in
 at near 11. He found me a glass of wine & some biscuits &
 part 11th I was home.

Saturday 27 Sept. A disagreeable wet day. Had 12th

outside my window at R. 33. I called in the morning upon Ford
 Richards, W. A. Robinson, whom I did not find at home (he has left,
 Gilbert has joined his son, who is partner of Melrose & Portman)
 & at the Statemarc's. I have now been writing till 12th, after which
 I made various extracts out of my books, in order not to be under
 the necessity of returning them, with me to Liverpool: thus the
 whole morning passed by quickly, and I had nearly time to drop
 in that I was quite ready, when Ferdinand Richards came and
 with him I walked to Mr. Weller's, in the small room up
 stairs the party was assembled, consisting of Miss Dubois, Mr. W.
 Franco, to whom I presented one of the Caricatures, brought in Remond
 & John Arthur, Miss Maria Weller, Robert Croswell, a Miss
 Bates, a nice, good looking young Lady, a friend of Franco's, a
 young Mr. Weller, Edward Dubois, ^{John Croswell, the physician in residence} the eldest of the three sons,
 Richards & myself. Dinner was laid below, I sat between Mr. W.
 & my ^{little} nephew and Maria Croswell on my right. Dinner was plain
 but very good, conversation lively, with all of them I am on
 excellent terms, Maria Croswell calls me frequently, Henry &
 Robert, Henry Weller. I myself was in good spirits, after dinner
 we went up stairs to take coffee, in the mean while dinner
 was cleared away, we descended again, had tea, Miss Bates
 played & sang, - then if worse we were silent, but with various
 conversation, or rather chattering, did not stay for a moment
 the time passed away very quickly & pleasantly, and it was
 near 11, when Richards & I left, both well amused. - It was

Sunday 28 Sept. After breakfast I
 packed up a trunk, which I intended not to
 spend on board, and then went to the Friends'
 Hospital Chapel, which is small, but which
 pleased me. - Before the gallery on one end
 of the Chapel the children sit on both sides
 Franco's birthday when
 health was brought
 about by her uncle
 Richard, as soon as
 the cloth was removed

26
of the organ, upon which the voice amplified itself, there
is about an equal number of boys and girls. The service was
performed in the usual Anglican manner, the singing, as
to the children joining, frequently very feebly, and the
anthems were very beautifully by a single female
voice. The sermon was a plain, moral one; it treated on
the necessity of cleansing one's friends amongst various persons,
a truth, which every body knows, but about which the
clergyman repeated himself in a very proper way; he also said,
that his belief is, that no where in the Bible any thing
certain is said on the subject - that friends will meet again
and recognize each other in the world to come. - The service
lasted from 11 to 1, I hastened home, dressed myself and at a
few minutes to 3, I was in the house of Maria Gossnell, with
whom I went to the afternoon's service in St Paul's, I had
no time to examine the interior, which which I had
interior is adorned, only a small part of the church is divided
for divine service; from the remainder of the church it is
separated by wind, cloth, a single, handsome Miss Gossnell ap-
plied, showed me to an excellent seat in a gallery; in the
reading, arm chair in which I sat, a small round cushion
was lying, a similar one upon the desk, in which a large
easily printed prayer book rested. - a small stool stood before
me, upon which to kneel down. - the service was again
the usual one, similar to that, which I had heard in the
evening. the chanting did not please me so much as in
the Trinitarian chapel, and the singing of the Anthem by
a very high male voice, almost a falsetto, was decidedly weak
infirm. - The sermon by a reverend Mr. Hall I thought to
be a very stupid one; he preached on the text of the arch-
angel Michael & Satan quarrelling about Moses' body.

27

which dispute and afterwards avoid Dubois' extremely few people believe that it can sink place. - There also he referred to a number of miracles, performed by angels: it was probably a very orthodox sermon, but seems altogether against my grain. - At 5 o'clock it was over. Miss Crawford's I know drove in an omnibus to Dubois' 111. Thorne street, where a small party assembled. We were the following: old Mr. Dubois, a most pleasant man, he is still full of punch & witty ideas, & with his hooked nose and his head crowned with snow white curly hair, he looks handsome. - Mr. Dubois, a nice woman - their daughter Emma, I suppose about 28 or 29 years of age, not exactly good looking, but extremely pleasant to converse with, certainly not very beautiful - the three sons, Edward, Douglas & Theodore, all three in the law. Edward, the eldest, is a pleasant, well instructed young man, also the two others are agreeable & very friendly towards me - two young Mississippi Doctors, Dubois' Maria, and a Miss Smith, a particularly good friend of Emma's, rather good looking & no more than about 17 years of age. - Already before I conversed with Miss Emma, at dinner I sat between her & my left & old Mr. Dubois to my right. - certainly I would have been surprised to have a more agreeable set, and the whole seems still the ladies more so. I hardly ceased talking. I conversed with Miss Emma some small part of the evening. I conversed with Mr. Dubois, but much more with his daughter. - I noted here, that, when our tablecloth was removed, snatches remained on the table & there were no finger glasses. - Mr. Dubois, Robert, Ida and Dubois & I remained at our wine good half an hour, when the second - a maid second - told us that tea was ready, & that we had coffee & tea. - then two young ladies played the piano, Miss Emma sang very prettily Italian, German English

we again conversed, spirit, wine & water were brought in, &
 about 11 o'clock, Maria & I left together, - they took a seat
 from the top of Stone str. to the top of Bridgese Hill, which
 cost 2/-, then we walked home. - Mr. Emerson told me
 that, when I call upon them, I should call about 1 o'clock,
 luncheon time.

Monday 27 Sept. There is still much to be done as Mr.
 Baker, a German, Symonds, civil engineer, who, they say, is
 very clever. I do not like him much. At 9 o'clock I started
 again, we went to a number of shops, saw also the heavy
 old-fashioned Lord Mayor's coach, followed by two similarly
 antiquated Sheriff's coaches, & then the Cheap side - platform
 on crossing the walls & are carried about same with: Mr.
 Mann, Lord for Lord Mayor, where, with: Alderman Johnson
 for Lord Mayor. - It was nearly 1 o'clock when we came home.
 I then walked to the Bazaaring, Georgiana & Emily were at
 home, I asked them to go with me in the evening to Vauxhall.
 They agreed to - since my return from
 have been residing. It is a cloudy day. At 4 o'clock, out-
 side my window 12 1/2 N. - 12 1/2. Some after I went to dinner, looked
 in at Gibbs, said good day to Mr. & Gibbs, after which I walked
 again to Bazaaring, but as the evening had become quite
 disagreeable & rainy, of course we could not think of going to
 Vauxhall, I took tea with Mr. Bousling & the two young girls,
 & then Emily to Georgiana, and then went to Mr. Mollins, with
 whom, Francis & the Mr. Baker I conversed & spent the evening
 very pleasantly. Then said the weather is of speaking of the
 son, & so forth.

Tuesday 28 Sept. I commenced packing. I then went
 with Mr. Bousling to Gibbs' house, where I remained until
 1 o'clock, & then returned to about that affair of Harrow's, & so forth.

the Harmony, which is on the West Coast, and to D. L. Smith, reply? to his L^r, received yesterday, he wishes to become my partner, whilst I will only consider him as my agent, in other latter light we had made our arrangements, when he was here, he had agreed to it, I therefore think it rather strange, that he backs out now. Of course I am determined not to form a partnership with him. I then went to dinner to the saddlebag, then to Gills' house, and to Downing, where I took tea with the father & the two daughters. It was a fine evening, in our own parlour, we drank the Queen's health. The garden, but we came just too late, the fireworks were over we now walked in Vauxhall Garden, but they were also closed close by, but a Mr & Mrs. Kempton, & other people, acquainted of the Downings, spent some time with us, & then drove back again. We were then at the Downings' house, & Miss Vernon & Miss Strickland at about 10, they gave me a glass of wine & brandy, & a little, & Virginia sang a little, & the ladies came home, we conversed and walked having considerably particularly well. I went home just 11. The girls are good, sweet, laughing, chattering, rather mischievous & young creatures.

Wednesday 1 Oct. Our fellow boarder, Mr M. W., left early for Southampton, & hence to the 11th Division. Of the two candidates for the Lord Mayorship, Wind had been rejected by the number of advertisements, on account of some not quite upright conduct of his several years ago. Johnson has been elected, his father was a common ^{high} parson, he himself is a parson "en grand", who makes contracts for the parsonage of several acres of entire parishes. The whole morning I was very busy arranging and packing up my things. I only went out for a short time to get some money at Gills, to take an early drink & to pay my tailor's bill. I had still some dinner

to pass, and so I amused myself with reading the *Family Herald* till 3^o 1/2, when I took a cab and drove to Lewis St., Mr W. Gibbs came with me, we stopped at for a second at his house, in Hyde Park, and were only just in time for the train which started at 5^o 1/2 for Bristol upon the Great Western Railway. Of course we went in the 1st Class Carriages; the seats are separated from each other, so as to make each passenger in a kind of armchair, but when close, as in the stuffing of the seats and the back of the seat, they are inferior to the Albany Road 2nd Class. They are divided lengthways, so as to form 2 small apartments close to each other each for 4 passengers. As long as it was daylight, I admired the pretty country as we left or on the south side of the road, of course I saw the Leinster asylum, the castle of Windsor, the fine hotel at Slough, the galvanic electric apparatus along side the road, all things to which my attention was also called when I arrived in England, two years ago. Mr Gibbs & I conversed on many subjects, - when it got dark, I dozed occasionally, at London which I recollect perfectly well from 1843, we slept 18 minutes, we took a cup of tea each, and 3 thin slices bread & butter jointly, for which Mr Gibbs paid no less than 18^o. The distance from London to Bristol is by railway 122 miles; we arrived at 9^o 15^o, taking there 6 hours 15 minutes, which makes, including stoppages, of which there were a great many, each mile in some what less than 2 1/2 minutes. On our arrival at the Bristol terminus, Mr Gibbs had not yet arrived, we waited till near 10 o'clock, and as the carriage did not come, he took a fly (a cab with two horses) and quick on his feet, was arrived at Mr Gibbs' elderly lady's room still up - of course I was introduced, but not much notice taken of me, Mr G., rather indignant, sleep & yawning, conversed much with his husband - afterwards, two

male servants came in, they knelt down, so did the two ladies, sitting
 down upon chairs standing before them. — I remained standing.
 Mr Gibbs also knelt down and said evening prayer, after which all
 withdrew. Mr Gibbs showed me to my chamber, which, without question,
 is, therefore, well furnished. From the window I have a pretty view of
 the meadows and trees, belonging to Tyndesfield, to a rising ground
 which extends as far as the eye reaches.

Thursday 2 Oct. I was in good time and before 8 o'clock I was
 below in the breakfast room, where my room, in the place of the
 front of the hall the ladies visited. Reading paper, and various times
 in the course of the day I saw the master & heard the whistle of
 the locomotive. — The first who appeared, was the elderly lady
 Mr Brownell, a little girl, called Honor Day. She is the widow
 of a former partner of Gibbs in Cadiz, lives in Devonshire, — we
 are here in Somersetshire — and the little girl with her, with
 whom she is on a visit at Tyndesfield, is the daughter of her niece,
 married to a cousin of Day's in Vauxpaise, and in the other
 hand Mr Woodfellow, whose maiden name was Leigh, is a
 cousin of hers. Mr Woodfellow is now in Jersey & has with her
 both her daughters Louise & Mary's little John, whom, instead of
 placing him at some in a boarding school, she is carrying about
 with her every where she goes. — Afterwards Mr Gibbs, a young
 female, a kind of governess or children's maid, who however sat
 down with us to breakfast, and the two little children, a little
 girl (Dorothy, called Betty, rather a nice little creature) and
 Antony, who does not please me so much, came in — after these
 four female servants, they all knelt down, in the same way
 as last night, when at St Edmund Bright's near Exeter, two
 years ago, and Mr Gibbs, who was kneeling, read morning prayer,
 which being finished, Mr Gibbs came in, it seems, that she is
 shortly expecting her confinement. — This and a slight impediment

32

in her speech etc. I suppose, the reason of her conversing on little
as she does. - Some after breakfast, which consisted merely of tea,
bread & butter and eggs, Mr. Gibbs walked over the grounds, which
he intends improving, masons & carpenters being at work, building
walls, laying out walks & flower gardens etc. The house, of course,
is built in what is called the style of the Tudors, & looks
somewhat castellated. Several hundred acres of land belong to it,
2 farms Mr. Gibbs has let, and he is washing on his new account,
if more money for amusement than for profit. - Belmont, the
country seat of Mr. George Gibbs, of the firm of Gibbs Bright & Co
formerly Gibbs, has Bright of Bristol. Mr. William Gibbs' first
cousin & married to his sister, at joint Tyntisfield. Mr. Gibbs as
I walked there, Mr. George Gibbs was in his private office or study.
He is an elderly man and received me in a very friendly manner.
I talked there very well as well as his wife, who kept me company,
while the two gentlemen went away. We returned to Tyntisfield,
where Mr. & Mrs. Gibbs conversed together in a low voice. I took up
Brent's papers, after they left the door. I talked a little with
Mr. Mansel, who is a very agreeable old lady. Then Mr. Gibbs
I walked again over the grounds, which was covered with muck
and rice. In a small apartment, where the baron with
cream land is a marble foundation, which looks extremely pretty
& which, when playing, studies the water all over the floor. We
conversed on various subjects. I told him what I intended doing
in Lima, of my arrangements with Schmitt, which has not been
definitively settled. He related to me how the large black burning
has been wound up since. He was related to me how the
discovery with their government took their dinner. I then
went into my room my diary until near 3 o'clock, where Mr. &
Mrs. Gibbs and I drove out together in their own carriage but

33

with hired horses, ^{because} but, as Mr Gibbs said, his mine would be knocked up in
 this pretty country, it is very pretty, but on this day was so very dark,
 the sky so cloudy, and as it rained occasionally, I could not enjoy the
 fine view, which on a clear day I should certainly have done.
 Mr Gibbs called at three different places, country seats of their
 neighbours at considerable distances, they even only admitted in
 our house, at this too others they left their cards. I remained
 in the carriage, I passed the time making a book, which Mr G.
 has left in the carriage, it treated on religious matters, and I am
 really astonished to find the library in the house so very small.
 it consists only of a few and almost all religious books. We were
 back at Six o'clock, when we dined, every soup, roasted mutton,
 • roasted goose, potatoes, cabbage, partridges, two kinds of birds, scalded
 cream, cheese, Madeira, Sherry & port, every thing was excellent.
 a servant ^{met} out of, and a boy in livery waited at dinner. The
 children sat down with us, but did not eat, the youngest, two year
 old, Alice, is a nice little girl. Mr Gibbs & I remained a short
 time at our wine, when we entered the drawing room, Mr G.
 was asleep on the sofa. Mr G. & I sat down near the fire &
 after conversing a little, also fell asleep, at 8 we both rose - Mr G.
 gave me nearer acquaintance, and so day when I asked the
 looked well, she is pale, but has fine teeth, beautiful nose &
 eyebrows, her eyes are grey blue. But what I have admired
 at the house is little of what is going on in the world, she
 knew nothing of George, George, and not even of the 'wandering
 Jew' which is written by her. - Such a life as they lead appears
 to me too contracted, too quiet. Of course towards 10 we had
 prayers and after having gone up stairs, I have written the
 preceding and very soon till 11. - It is my room with window
 shut 12.15. 63. I omitted to say yesterday, that I called
 upon old Mr Robertson, who received me in the most friendly
 manner.

Friday 3^d Oct. The weather was the worst imaginable, the rain
 came down in torrents, and thus, after prayer and breakfast in the
 usual way and a little post to Black, I had nothing better to do
 than to go up stairs to my room, where I found and read the Morning post.
 the Railway mania in England is quite frightful. The paper consist
 at present of two, three sheets, the greater part of which is filled up
 with advertisements of Railways, which are to cut up the country
 in every direction, they have proposed a railway - club and a rail-
 way exchanges - , which being accomplished. I was, in my read-
 of the Morning post, I commenced writing letters to Henry Law,
 Briggs and old Seymour of Bray. - at 1 o'clock I was called to
 lunch, which was a complete dinner, I however took hardly any
 thing, I was actually disgusted with the too great stiffness
 which prevailed. hardly a word was spoken, and when
 the children said any thing, they were silenced by Mr. Gibb with
 a look, only little Alice claimed a privilege, she was allowed
 to make a little noise. - I returned upstairs & continued writing,
 I now penned a pretty long letter, concluded concluding it, to Mr.
 Thomas Swatching. Mr. Gibb was writing a long letter to Mr.
 Mayors of Liverpool, who advised some letters of Thomas, - the
 windows clanked up, and at 4 o'clock I went out to take a
 walk over the grounds, but the grass was so wet, and the soil
 so slippery, sticky & muddy, that there was no pleasure in it -
 at the distance, over the fields a road to the N.W. the Bristol-
 Channel is clearly distinguishable. - I came back at 5 o'clock,
 when I stepped out at 6 o'clock in a queen's carriage, a kind of
 cart, drawn by two ponies, to Richmond, only the family was there
 besides us. Mrs. Ann George Gibb, Mr. Joseph Gibb & Miss Anne
 Gibb. The large room was, a fine was of cream furnished in the
 comfortable English style, which we went to dinner, I had to bid
 Mr. G. Gibb, the lady of the house, I and to her ^{right} & to the ^{left} of

31

Mr. Joseph Gibbs, dinner was excellent, but hardly any wine was taken - her servants attended, fine cider was handed round - ~~and the~~ conversation was dull, and in what was spoken, I could hardly take any share, - with my neighbor to the left, who yesterday was so very amiable & talkative, I did not speak a word, with her to the right a little, but not much, more. I cannot say, I admired the ladies. - ^{it is difficult to decide} I cannot say, whether their civility arises from pride or familiarity & diffidence, when they were gone, Mr. & Mrs. Gibbs and Mr. Gibbs, very deaf, is a pleasant man, who endeavored to make myself at home & who frequently addressed me. After dinner, when we took tea & coffee, the same kind of listening continued, - I doubt not, they are excellent people, but why the ladies do not endeavor to make themselves a little more agreeable to a stranger like myself. - I was not sorry, when we left at 10 o'clock home. Mr. & Mrs. Gibbs' pregnancy, it seems, increases her much. Tomorrow Mr. & Mrs. Gibbs & her sister, Mrs. Gibbs, go to Exeter & thence to Portsmouth for a few days. - I start to-morrow for Exeter, it is now 11th & I am about going to bed. Of course we had evening prayers, when all servants attended as well as in the morning. Synodical visit Mr. Gibbs, accord^d to what he told me, about 2000 £. he is very desirous of withdrawing gradually from business. Henry, the eldest of his nephews, 17 years old, just married, is on the continent on account of his health, his father, George Henry, who died at Venice, installed an estate upon him. - I should also say, that all these Gibbs, I mean the male & female, live each other, when they come. Mr. & Mrs. Gibbs lives with old Mr. Bramhall.

Saturday 6 Oct. Some of the usual times and at 8 o'clock was below in the breakfast room. Mr. had prayers, then breakfast, I looked into the Morning Post. Earl Spencer, formerly Lord Althorp, the great ruling minister in the time of Earl

36
 Grey and John Reform. Bill is dead; the weather was a
 little better than the previous day, at least the sky was
 pretty clear. At 9th or 10th clock a gig came from Belmont and
 a quarter of an hour later I left, not sorry, for the want
 of unaccompanied of Mr. Gibbs weighed upon me like a
 night man and prevented my enjoying my usual spirits.
 Perhaps, in fact, here they would have been galled out of
 the ~~scenery~~ ^{scenery}. The way from Tyndesford to Bristol is very
 pretty, it leads thro' a hilly, partly woody, partly cultivated
 country, with gentlemen's and noblemen's seats here & there.
 On approaching Bristol, Clifton appears to the left, it is pretty
 situated, on the top of a high hill and a row of white
 houses upon the summit looks very well; the road just shows the
 town of Bristol, to the left we leave a canal, then a dry ditch
 and passing over a bridge we stop at the Post and Telegraph.
 I arrived in very good time, a little past 10th clock; the Train
 for Birmingham did not start before 10th 1/2. I was a long while
 undisturbed, by what consequence, I'm 2nd Class I should go, for
 my own sake I should have preferred the former, but I thought
 that I was not sitting right. However, I thought it of necessity
 in order to have a more convenient seat, I was to spend so
 much more money. The 2nd Class fare from Bristol to Birmingham
 is 18/6; the Passengers are in the like seats on the Great Western
 but there the 2nd Class are made of nothing but wood without
 any sleeping whatever, neither are the seats so on the latter;
 I neither have any windows, but the sides are open.
 The Company in their 2nd Class Passengers is very much mixed.
 It changed continually, and I did not take any notice
 whatever of any of my fellow travellers. The country has
 the usual English character, fine lawns, wood here & there,
 farms, houses, villages, corn fields, which was now being reaped.

exactly the same as I observed it two years ago. We went very
 fast and at 2 o'clock we arrived at Gloucester, but the carriages
 were changed and every body had to look sharp after his own luggage.
 It is astonishing, that the English, so close as they generally are,
 have not yet adapted the wonderful plan of giving tickets for
 the luggage. Some Gloucester omnibuses the carriages are narrower,
 only four persons sit in a carriage, in those from Bristol
 there was room for 6; now the 2nd class carriages have glass
 windows, otherwise they are as inconvenient as those from Bristol.
 We went very slowly, at 2³⁰ we were in Gloucester and had to
 wait an hour after the first time, at Birmingham, then, there
 was no time to spare. I looked myself for 4th class, but
 two ladies and we went again. It happened again, the
 only place of some importance we came through, was
 Wolverhampton. We kept in the suburbs of Great, then
 entered or turned in my to-day's journey. I have never
 been to a Furness and emerged in the middle of the
 Furness, where and omnibuses took me for 4 pence to the
 hotel, Queen's Head, the same, where I was in 1846. I got a
 carpeted room, but without table, without chest of drawers.
 I descended and took some tea with sweetbread cold bread and
 in the Coffee Room. Of course I read the paper and went to
 bed at 10¹⁵. Having now seen so much of the continent as
 I have done, I come to the conclusion, that England is not in
 any respect so superior as I formerly thought it to be.

Sunday 6 Oct. I rose at 7 o'clock it is a beautiful day,
 the sun conquered the fog that in my bedroom, windmill,
 N. N. to E. I breakfasted in the coffee room by myself, being
 the earliest. I then went to the commercial room, where
 I have now, till nearly 10 o'clock, been writing the foregoing
 two gentlemen are writing like myself, I breakfasted & reading

39

who did not think it beneath her dignity to entertain conversation like
 some of the ladies, whom I have just left at Tyndesfield and Belmonts.
 Jack followed her ^{soon}, he was also quite friendly, but allowed his
 attention to be taken up rather too much by the gambols & tricks of his
 son, a fine boy, rather on the way of getting spoiled, called Charles
 John, about 4 years old, the two elder children as well as the
 youngest boys and girls, the former I saw, but I cannot say that I
 admired them: they have such enormous rather disagreeable looks, some-
 what like their father when he thinks correctly or gets angry,
 however, all together, the ones with the other, have very much of the
 good humoured & friendly which prevail here, in the gentlemanly
 & happy Mr. Goble's house. They invited me to dine with them
 on Wednesday and at about 3 o'clock left, it was now a lovely day
 of which I availed myself to take a long walk out of town, I came
 to Page Hill, where the Road leads under the Tunnel, I then con-
 sidered that my way and keeping to the right, I came to the
 water's edge, to the Ditch, to the Freshwater and reached my hotel
 at 5 o'clock. Here I had an excellent dinner, fine cold & hot
 a good beefsteak, potatoes, French beans, an ample dessert with
 cream, half a pint of ale & half a pint of port, which last I
 divided with Bedwiche, who came in and with whom I conversed
 till 10 o'clock. - we were of course not the only ^{by invitation} persons that
 dined there, - but we were not more than 10 or 12, separated from
 the others, & did not trouble us at all. At 11 o'clock I went
 to bed, rather too early.

Monday 6 Oct. Again a beautiful day, outside my window
 the sun was at 8 o'clock. I have just been taking my
 breakfast in the coffee room and have written the preceding.
 Several Gentlemen, amongst whom two, whom I suppose by their
 language to be Irish, are employed on a similar occasion - I
 have afterwards from Mr. Wright, chairman of the county who had been here
 since the 22^d of Sept.

20. Clerk Dietrich called and accompanied me to G. B. H.'s Church,
 North John Street, just when I could up stairs. Mr Bright came
 down; he was very friendly, and was indeed standing with him.
 It has actually arranged a bedroom for me in his house in that
 country in West Derby. Up stairs in the surrounding places I saw
 Mr. Stephen Little, the postman, who received me kindly, but not
 in such a warm-hearted manner as Mr Bright. I saw also
 his brother, Black, as well as Mr. who and Monday, the latter
 who manages most church business, gave me every information
 I required regarding the linen market, which I thought very
 kind. The Cl. mail has just arrived, and to-day on 16 Oct. they
 have letters from Lima of 5 August. They came very so hard
 yesterday or nearly in two minutes, ^{reached Schiedamsplein on 4 Oct. in 6 days} but I
 thought them. Letters have now reached from Lima. G. B. H. has
 sold the two cows of Martinships with ^{to} ~~from~~ a border, which I
 purchased from Mayne of St. Gall, which this latter thought
 would be worth 34 m., or 34 m. st.; then I shall gain upon
 them about 6 or 5 "l., a pretty result, to be sure. I nevertheless
 wrote Mayne a long letter, giving him an account of my
 journey, & ordering 2 C. with 2000 dup. l. of 10 m.
 give them as 2th instead of as 3th, as which he charged the
 last. What with getting information, working, conversing
 walking about with Mr. Bright, & sleeping in the morning paper
 away rapidly. At 5 o' Cl. Mr Bright, his nephew, son of Bright
 of Bristol, came & ended in an interview with Mr Bright's hands
 some dwelling in West Derby; the fine weather had
 changed into rain. — Mr Bright, his maidens name is
 Jones — was friendly & I thought her this time much
 more agreeable than her year back — part to be used in
 Lima. I, as stranger, had of course to give my arm to
 Mr Bright. none of the children sat down with us, they

all came in, when the fruit was placed on the table, there were
 of them and one rather a little Miss Jones. The two eldest are
 girls of about 14 & 12 years of age. Conversation, tho' not very
 lively, seems however much more agreeable than at Mr. Conbills,
 and the children's spirits were not so dreadfully kept down as
 there. After dinner, he made his appearance in a rich fancy
 dress, that of an Andalusian "Maño", with short breeches, silk
 stockings, jacket adorned with plenty of bell buttons, a very
 splendid silk waistcoat, cash shawl, he certainly looked very well
 but to me there seemed to be some vanity in his dressing
 himself up in such a manner. He brought the guitar
 with him and sang very prettily till about 10, whilst Mr.
 Bright pursued the Lark dispatches, & we others listened to both.
 The girls particularly could not find to bed. - Mr. B. retired at
 10, we others at 11.

Tuesday, 7 Oct. I had an unpleasant dream, which in a
 strange sense with clean bedclothes is very disagreeable - It
 was a very wet morning. I was down before 7 1/2 o'clock, Mr. B.
 his nephew & I breakfasted together; a little past 8 we drove in
 an Omnibus to town, we alighted at the Railway Station &
 took immediately our seats in the 1st Class Carriage. Mr.
 W. Myers, whose appearance I like, he has a good natured
 look about him, and a gentleman who opened a number of
 letters, directed to W. Edwards & Co. sat in the same carriage
 with us. We reached Manchester, 22 miles distant, in little
 more than an hour, took a cab, - on the cab are called here -
 Mr. B. & his nephew left me, I went to Mr. Roberts Yard, with
 whom - accepting our invitation a plain hearty dinner at 1 1/2 in
 a Room, where Mr. & Mrs. Edwards reside, took tea afterwards very
 decent - I was very till 4 1/2 o'clock making purchases, the
 particulars of which I will not state here, as they appear

42
 in my mercantile books. They amounted to between 800 & 900 £. I was quite astonished to hear from Mr. Yaker, that the two young Robertsons, sons of Gen. Robert, who at that time was with Gibbes, - were at that time in Manchester by, they would not be Americans, behaved there in the most improper & dissipated manner. - that he, Yaker, then paid for them 20 £, which up to this day old Robertson has not returned to him. I that he, Robertson, never above 20 or 25 £ to Rogers. - It was a most disagreeable rainy day, the streets were dirty, the sky cloudy, and extremely uncomfortable was for me, making a pleasant impression upon me. - At 11 o'clock I went to the Railway station, the train started at 5, we were in 15 min at 11. I went to my hotel, where I have before been, read the Times & did not until now 9th. - In Algeria there seems to have been a pretty general rising against the French, - and in Cinquies the Russians can make no progress satisfactory against the central Powers. - Before going to bed I read a little in Arnold's Atlantic journey.

Wednesday 8 Oct. The weather was somewhat better than yesterday. After my usual breakfast in the coffee room I went to 11 o'clock to the Birmingham, where I was to call on Mr. Brandt, Alexander, Robert Yaker and G. H. Lima, which being done, I went out, I called upon Hellmann, whom I had just spoken a word to in Manchester, where alighting from the train, but returned at 4 o'clock and did not find at home John upon Long, with whom I conversed a long time & who was very polite. He looks very well & healthy and is as fond of giving himself a somewhat important air as he has ever been, arranged other things he told me of the passages of Goldsmid's Hog of Lima, Alphonse and Dickson Street.

43

such as the principal Creditors, the former for running the latter
 for squandering; according to the statement given me by Voltaire's
 the debt surpasses the Debt by far, and thus the Creditors, convinced
 of Voltaire's honorable conduct, have given them "Esprit". Lang also
 told me, that in June 1745 French of La Hay had not yet paid
 for a purchase, due in October 1747. From Lang's I went to
 Town, who was also very friendly, with him I took a long
 walk to the Locks, the docks, &c. in search of Lady, whose
 however we did not find. ^{where I had been in 1747 during the first years of my}
^{visit to the} There again we met John Tabor,
 Lord Tabor with his Frenchness march and chewing Tobacco.
 he is as disagreeable as Atterton, in whose Count-house
 Tabor sits & reads & reads newspapers - I walked about the
 streets, looked in at G. Pitt's, read in the coffee room Colard
 Guirton & came out to Clark & Jack; there were two young
 men, both Clerks in court, and a stout Scotch
 lady, dressed like Mr. Jackson's daughter, she seemed to
 me to be a near relation of his. - Of course I had to take
 Mr. Jack down stairs in the dining room. - He is very tall
 & rather good looking, but upon the whole I did not admire
 her so much as I did two years ago. - I thought, he was
 not quite so polite & attentive towards me, as he then was to
 me, perhaps also the fault may also lie with me. - and
 in my conversation respecting the present religious
 squabbles in Germany, regarding Anabaptists, as I began to
 or Balthasar Ernst Maltravers I may perhaps shock him
 ideas, by replying myself, in fact a manner, that I
 always considered not so very a word, which could grate
 upon this delicate ear. - Jack himself, when we talked
 alone, was very kind, when the ladies were present, he
 conversed with them for a long time about persons of high
 rank, of whom I of course could not know any thing. I

just hinted to him, that as I was going to establish myself in
 Lima, I should with pleasure allow him to of my form
 upon any engagements, he might procure me. He
 said, this was very fair, but otherwise did not enter any
 further upon other proposal. - Dinner was of course
 very nice, we had common wine, amongst which one
 bottle of Champagne, a second attended, in black with
 enormous black granules. - Up stairs we had tea & sat
 in left.

Tuesday 9 Oct. a fine day. In the morning I started
 in, as usual, at Miss G. B. C.'s Farmington house, where I bade
 good bye to Bob, who was leaving in the afternoon for
 Glasgow. I then entered an omnibus for Crisply, but before
 reaching this place, I alighted opposite the door of Mr. Gaston's
 at Marble; Emma, a young lady of about 30 years of age, received
 me in the most friendly manner possible, but, after a few
 moments' conversation with her, I found out, that such a
 woman like this I had never yet met with in my life. she was
 quite a phenomenon to me, so dreadfully nervous was she.
 she is rather good looking with black hair, black eyes, but then
 her eyes so swollen, and so laden with tears, as if she were
 to burst out weeping every instant. - it was with difficulty
 she kept them back. this is the sister, whom Gaston wishes
 to join him in Lima, and accordingly I encouraged her to do so.
 but her answer was incessantly the same. Oh, W. W. H.,
 I cannot, I have no spirit - my heart fails me - you do not
 know, what I feel to. I heard, that at Crisply she had
 been keeping a school for 20 or 25 boys, where she always
 spoke of as "of my fine boys", with which school she went
 on very well, & gained a respectable livelihood. she was
 taught them Latin, & she is such a Latin scholar, as to

have translated *Cicero's Epistles* into English Verse, a copy of which
 translation, of course printed, she made me a present of. - well, whilst
 keeping this school, she received a Letter from Garland, begging her
 to come out to him to S. America. she made up her mind to do so,
 gave up her school, commenced learning *Ladino* ^{Spanish} and then all on
 a sudden her mind failed her - what may have been the cause
 of this sudden change, I do not know, she for a moment whilst
 she was abroad, her mother, who is quite different, an elderly
 stout, but apparently determined & cheerful woman, gave
 me to understand, that there had been some disappointment
 in fact, - but, however this may be, Miss Emma was reproach-
 herself with not fulfilling her duty. - she keeps continually
 asking what is done & what, as I told her, cannot be mended,
 and under life not only a burden to herself, but also to those
 around her. - Whilst employing in the ^{house} ~~house~~, she was picking
 her fingers with a needle, cutting the skins with scissors &c
 m. certainly strange to do in the presence of a stranger, when
 ever for the first time. - When I left, I really felt much
 pity for her, and what in the world, I do not see, how she
 will recover from this state of depression. - she would probably
 be well if she were again actively employed, but she has
 not the moral courage, not the will, to raise herself. There
 are two other sisters, one of whom is governing in Ireland,
 the other had just gone out. - On my return I read the
 newspaper in the coffee room and went to the Chamber,
 whence as Mr. Clark I started with Mr. Wright & his
 nephew, who has now commenced working in the office
 in West Derby; here we had tea & dinner as usual. Mr. D.
 is very friendly & I really like her. - after dinner we conversed,
 then Tea was taken, I had to show them on the map
 of Europe the whole Route, which I had made.

46
 Night inward visiting the children. I had to give them my
 advice, where best to go to, - then the two oldest girls, about
 12 & 14 years of age played the piano, they are not particularly
 agreeable, & quite unaffected. As I have a very bad
 cold since some days owing to the current air, to which
 one is so much exposed, when travelling on rail roads, they
 made me take some hot limonade in bed, which I thought
 very kind.

Friday 20 Oct. After breakfast I had to give Mr Wright
 some account regarding my travels in Ohio, in which the
 girls listened with much attention, and even when Mr W.
 attended himself for a few minutes, they & I carried together
 the map of Ohio. - Mr W. desired to know of Cornibus,
 on my arrival it received a letter from Mr. Alexander and I deliv-
 erd upon giving him a small order for printed cotton
 pocket handkerchiefs. At 10 Mr Wright, his nephew & I walked to the
 City Park, where Mr W. some of his children, & a sister of
 his, I believe, a Mr. Heywood, wife & the Wankers, had just
 arrived & jointly was to visit all over the State, the Great
 Western, which as well as the Great Northern, were assigned
 to G. B. S. the captain, Matthews, of course, showed us every
 thing, & in the ladies' sitting room we had some
 Champagne & cakes. One hundred & fifty odd passengers
 can find accommodation on board of the Great Western &
 this time all the berths were taken, there is no difficulty
 all in one class & the passage money to New York is 30
 Guineas & 1 Guinea steward's fees, during the passage
 which lasts on an average 16 days, about 1500 tons of
 coal are consumed. That Great Northern has accommodation
 for 200 passengers, but as she has only just commenced
 plying between New York & Great. Indicates the Great-

Nations, which has only 4 months. - The Great Britain, all of Iron, has 6,
 is decidedly the favorite. - Here her beds are in the Cabin,
 which is not the case on board the Steamers in the E. I. - I now
 bade good bye to Mr Knight - Mr B., his nephew, I discovered
 along the docks - I was told, that the timber trade with Canada
 is quite immense - in the streets I met afterwards Jack,
 standing together with a very dark, Mulatto like looking man;
 he was introduced to me as Mr Graham, Black Graham as
 he is called in Glasgow, partner, & owner about 8 months since,
 in law to John Brown, who married his daughter, and who, as Jack
 told me, is for the present not likely to return to Peru. At 4 P.M.
 I was in Samuel Lang's countinghouse, Commercial Buildings,
 Water Street and with him I drove out to his dwellinghouse,
 Millbank, where he lives in a rather small house, but otherwise
 pretty & with a handsome view upon the surrounding country;
 this is from Spout in a Northern direction. - There were his
 wife, I should say, about 35 years of age, nothing particular
 and disagreeable, but not very pleasant either, nor very gentle;
 in her features a large nose is the most prominent part, - his
 sister, an unmarried lady of a certain age, thin and more plain
 than otherwise, - a Mr Middlemass, a young man, whom I did
 not like, partner of Menden, who resides in Southampton, and his
 wife, the most agreeable of the whole society. We had a nice
 English dinner, our wine, tea and music, both singing &
 playing the piano; but nothing was so exquisite as to witness
 a grand ^{unprepared} ^{triumph} ^{of} ^{upon} me - Lang continued to be his
 own ^{own} ^{man}, the very contrary, which he made use of in speaking
 of Voltaire's ^{the east} ^{which he speaks} ^{Spanish like}
 "Spanish", & that he even been taken for one, when he
 was on the West Coast - We left at about 10 o'clock Mr
 Lang paying the Cab or as they say in Spout, which was certainly

48

very grateful. For a short distance Miss Long was my companion, but I am ashamed to say, I do not in the least recollect what we conversed about - In the hotel's coffee room Dr. Wittich waited for me - it was about 2 1/2 - I ordered Tea and he remained with me conversing till 12h -

Saturday 11 Oct. I thus went up stairs to my bed room, went again to the coffee room, where partly reading, partly saying, but without understanding, I passed the time till 12h, when with a porter I carried my luggage. I walked through the all then scene of night deserted streets of Guel - gas lights of streets were burning & here & there we ^{saw} ~~met~~ a police man walking about - to Edge hill, where, out of town - (not from the Station in Guel) the Night Train started. I believe I was the only passenger, - it was 3 1/2 o'cl. I noticed a fine Class Coach, & somehow managed to sleep, at 4 o'cl. the Train started, - about an hour further on, I believe at Warrington. I had to get out & pay my fare, 2 Shillings - tho' of course I awake every time, we stopped, & we slept again many times, to deliver ^{readily} the letters in every place - I managed to sleep pretty well, - in Birmingham we were at 8 o'cl; here I ordered breakfast, bought the French Newspaper, which I read, & slept again till midday. - only for a very short distance I had a companion, otherwise I was always quite by myself, and as I we arrived at the Station in Paris we agreed I took a cab and drove to Mr. Dabry's, 146 Fiesbury Square, who had a room empty for me, Mr. Dabry had my previous one, but I got a handmaiden now towards the Hotel - The maids, which had been busy during the night & morning, now cleared up - I took some tea, bread & cheese, after which I had only time to sleep till 10 o'cl. to run to the General's house - where various Letters were waiting for me & then to dinner

49

out on an omnibus to Mr. Grandoff's. There till, it was a beautiful day, a small party was assembled, at dinner we sat as follows: Mr. Grandoff, to his left a Miss Monkhouse, an old unmarried lady related to the de la Foyes. Mrs. de la Foye, Mr. Demand Charbonneau, a young Mr. Moore, Caroline Fr. and the bottom of the table all round, seated the corner. Then another Miss Monkhouse. Mr. de la Foye & I. Mr. Grandoff is always extremely amiable & pleasant towards every body present - the two daughters & Mr. Demand Charbonneau, the very dark, look like ladies. The others, I think, do not. I of course endeavored to make myself as agreeable as possible to Mr. de la Foye, whom however I do not admire. Mr. de la Foye is a much more pleasant man. He brought out Mariani's health. Dinner was very nice. Bernard came in afterwards - at last we remained but a short time. - After which I sat down to Ellen, who was making tea, & conversed with her, - after which I paid the same attention to Mr. Charbonneau. He stood in the party, which had been rather a pleasant one, broke up. - of course the two Grandoffs, as well as Mr. de la Foye, sang & played the piano. My cold undressing very bad, Mr. Grandoff was so kind as to order me some hot limonade, when we bed.

Sunday 12 Oct. We breakfasted very late, at nearly 11 o'clock, it was a most lovely day. I read the Athenaeum & Life at 11, at Cambridge I found an omnibus. At home I had mostly time to read books, and then I hastened to Mr. M. Wind. They had all gone to church, I however waited for them. Took a little horse & staid with them on what I was at 10 o'clock in Gracechurch street, where I rode in an omnibus to Judge Hill, a village, which is to the right side of the "Popham & Castle" two or three ^{is about} miles distant. It is a little further than Boston, & the country in the neighbourhood is very pretty. After the coach had put me down, it returned

some time to find out. Mr Charlton's dwelling, Park Cottage, Upper
Tulse Hill: it is a pretty little place with a long back garden, and from
the back window with an extraordinarily handsome view over
lawn and beautifully grouped trees: at the distance the Horns
Hill church steeple is just distinguishable. Now in the neighbourhood of
London the country does not look quite so artificial, as it does about
Liverpool: there the trees lose their cultivated smoothness than here.
We had a plain dinner, but a great deal of pleasant conversation;
they met with nice people. I really think that Deaneard likes me,
he pleases me very much; he has a comical & philosophical turn,
his wife appears to be very fond of each other; we managed
to finish a bottle of port between us, we then took tea, he
accompanied me in a lovely moon light night as far as Birkbeck,
where I took an omnibus & returned to London.

Monday, 13 Oct. In Gibb's Chamber there was a number of ladies
for me, so many ^{really women} ~~men~~, the greater part of the morning I
was busy writing my Journal, in Mr Dobson's drawing room. I
heard some body speak Spanish. I went out to see what it was, &
found old Mr Holborn with Julius Altonby, his son's partner,
who is established in Paris & whom he having just come over, Mr.
Holborn ~~took~~ ^{had taken} to Mr Dobson's. To board them, we had some talk
together, and hardly were they gone, when young Oswald Spence
came; he had just arrived from Hamburg. I advised him to see
around to speak Mr W. Gibb's son, who then Alexander has procured
him an opportunity of learning ^{for} a few months the business in a
large Glasgow warehouse. Campbell, he then made up his mind,
to leave at once in the evening for Spain; he went to Downing,
I accompanied him part of the way, as I used to dine at Mr
Wittinck's, who had arranged a nice little dinner. After dinner
I dined with Francis to see already in the Prince's theatre:
the greater part of the way we went in an omnibus, & when

we arrived at the theatre, there was really an immense crowd at the door, we however ventured in. I purchased Francis as well as I could, in our carriage, and we got also seats, but which, in the circumstances (as for luck) the 2^d box front the stage, the very last row. so that, when sitting, we could see nothing of the stage, & when stood, only a small part: this was of course very annoying & disagreeable. — The house is small, but prettily, elegantly, decorated & this night it was crowded to excess. After three years it was Mauredy's first appearance on the London boards, he performed Hamlet. — when he appeared, the applause & waving of handkerchiefs were really astounding. — the French say, that it lasted 18 minutes. He is a good looking man with the looks of a gentleman, but his voice I do not like, it is hoarse, & his acting I do not much admire. His fight & stunts are not modern. I think I never saw any thing better performed, than that little French play, which I saw in Hamburg with Nelly Kravitz. I am ashamed to say, that the few words, which a Miss Stanley sang so prettily as Ophelia, pleased me more than that whole performance of that play. — After the Tragedy we had a much better & the restoration of 1740, which was excellent, and a farce: The latter introduced a "Head" who is so officious as to forget his being married, which was very stupid. — It was as beautiful a night as the day had been. — Francis & I walked home, at Mr. Mollath's we had a little supper & I did not reach my lodging till 28 min. to 9.

Tuesday 14th Oct. Again a fine day. I was rather heavy sleep, but was too busy writing to Gibbi's house, to attend to my dressing. I drove out to Harris Hill, where at 10 I dined with Mr. Grantoff & his two daughters. At 1¹ o'clock Mr. Andrews, the Organist of that district, & his wife came to see me, which was only unexpected, but not very unduly. I did not admire much the gentleman: at 20 some other friend & better

and wines were brought in, of which they partook & then left.
 Wednesday 16 Oct. The fumes even more continuous - I left in the
 afternoon breakfast. Mr. Brandt has really been extraordinarily kind
 towards me; his daughter Caroline has drawn or rather copied
 for me my sister's portraits in black; Maria is like Betty not.
 I was long visiting several hours at Gibbs' - my letter to Dr. Schute
 was of some importance. At about 2 o'clock I drove out in an
 omnibus to Mr. Liebecking on Stamford Hill, to bid her good bye.
 she was very agreeable. I remained half an hour with her, on
 my return I dined with again in Gibbs', who gave me a letter
 of introduction to Rogers of Panama - in the morning I had
 taken to 2, with part of which I bought 3 pairs of gloves or
 2 to each - then came to Mr. Liebecking's business, which was taken
 up to Dr. Chandler and Oppenheim St., as usual, he walked out
 with me & accompanied me until the door of Dr. Oppenheim's, where
 I bid him good bye - the same I said to Robert & Maria (who
 were at their wine) - I left them, that they might have
 time to dress for a dancing party - I went to Mr. Mellin's where
 I had to converse some time with Mr. Dubois & to wait for
 my friend & Frances, who were also dressing for the same party.
 they looked both very well. Mr. D. gave me black. it is a pity
 that Mrs. D. is so young, and as for Frances, it is astonishing
 that one so young a woman of 18 has no brown whatever, she is
 completely flat. We talked a little, when I went away. Mr. M. said,
 "John will not be angry, if you give Frances a kiss" she is I was
 equally ready to do her mother's command. I also kissed Mr. M.
 upon her hip; she was a little nervous, when I left. I cannot
 say I was. I hurried to the dancing, they were at sea, I did
 about half an hour & bid good bye. At home I was long till
 about 1 o'clock putting up -
 Thursday 16 Oct. - I was up at 7, had still some thing to do

53

when at breakfast Ferdinand Riemke came, he drove with me as far as Gillingham, at whose railway station I found a letter from old Hermann of Sea Point, Brix, I then drove to the South Western Rail Road Terminus at Nine Elms, where I arrived in good time, fine & fresh. I am 17 miles, 1st class is 18/6. I was, in 1st class passengers, allowed to take that luggage, but my 7 packages weighing 24 Cwt, I had to pay 15/- over. There were two gentlemen with me in the same carriage, but not a word was spoken. The country on both sides is pretty, sandy & hilly. At 10 minutes we were arrived in Southampton, as soon as I alighted, I took of course good care to get my luggage together & was immediately surrounded by a swarm of others who offered their cars for Hotel. I chose the Rail Road Hotel, close by, where I am now writing in the coffee room. It seems very comfortable, but little frequented. I took a plain dinner, reached bag of mutton, green potatoes, cheese & a pint of ale, read the Times & watched about till 12 o'clock: just before the hotel is a dock, fine quays, steamers are building or repairing, railways are crossing in every direction, not the large London rail road, but smaller rails for trucks, carts &c. opposite on the other side of the water, I saw some land, which I suppose to be the Isle of Wight. In the left a river is running down, the other shore of which is beautifully hilly & woody. Some streets in the town are pretty, with fine rows of houses, but the carriage road is not paved, only macadamised. - Since about 5 o'clock now I have been writing letters to Mr. Matthiesen, Dr. Riemke, Mr. Bismarck, Lady, also my diary. - Not going to bed, I made the acquaintance of a German doctor, just arrived, who intended, visiting the Isle of Wight. In bed I read in Chandos's book of which I have bought one in Southampton the first volume in 1/6, the Life of John Phillips. - My bed room is very nice & comfortable.

Friday 17 Oct. I rose before 7, breakfasted and took my luggage out in a sailing boat on board the Steamers Trent, lying a good way

54
 for which I had to pay as much as 5/6. My berth, No. 121, is known very convenient: it is rather in the fore part of the ship, and from the uppermost deck, I have so decided two views of it, but it is pretty large & when the port-hole is open, very light. There are two berths or beds in it, but I have no companion. On my return on shore, I walked about a good deal till 11th, then I took bread & cheese & half a pint of ale in the hotel, surrounded with a pleasant gentleman & at 12th went on board a small steamer, which crowded with passengers, amongst others a good many ladies, and of all nations, Eng. Ger. Fr. Sp. Am. & others. I went on board, arranged my things, my two portmanteaux, carpet bag & hat box. I have with me the other packages are stored below in the hold. I arrived on deck, the experiment is 12th of my stay long, and as the steamer will be going on very quickly, I have been visiting the captain, for the very last time, for I left on my way, just as I was proceeding into my berth. I am in my berth 12th N. 12th. Thus now I am leaving Europe again, and my visit to my friends in America, my travels all over Europe which for so many years were my dream by day & by night, have been realized: in my expectations I have not been disappointed: but now it is all over, all is passed, thus ends my dear friends, Heaven grant, I may see you again in the course of my life. After having written the preceding, I went a short time on deck, the small bag came on board, and as I left it under weigh, at 12th, I went down, 4 bags of stores in the cabin or storeroom, in which 2 tables had been found in the uppermost deck, it is now a level with my cabin. By chance I took my seat at the end of one row of chairs, when the officer, who was to have presided, came & asked me to take his seat.

56
 once during the night, owing to my going to bed so early. Between
 each two cabins there stands a light, which serves for both and which
 at 10^{1/2} is put out by the gentleman's order. At 7^{1/2} black tea ^{or} steamed bread was
 and offered tea or coffee, which I did not take. I rose at 8^{1/2} black and
 dark as my cabin is, for the post hole is closed and light is only let in
 by a small thick glass ^{bullet's eye} I managed to share. I couldn't pretty well,
 for hitherto the motion of the vessel is very little. I walked the deck
 and at 9^{1/2} black breakfast bell was rung. About half of the
 number of those who were yesterday at dinner, sat down. I
 near the Equatorians, opposite the Swedish gentleman who
 seems me to be a German, with his daughter, a girl of about 12^{1/2}
 of age. After breakfast walked again the deck, had a long talk
 with one of them from Buenaventura. At 9^{1/2} black we were at
 opposite Portland; they say that this is a slow steamer, as if
 the log was broken, and went no more than 6 knots, both wind &
 water against us. On deck we have an excellent stock of live ^{aboard which grow with} of
 fruit, game, sheep, etc. At 12 we had lunch, I placed sheep, read
 Chambers' tract, slept a little, at 1^{1/2} black we had dinner, - my seat
 was at the end of one row of seats, to my left the Eng. Nicosa Franco.
 Ferns, to my right the Doctor who presides. Dinner was good,
 but attendance indifferent. After dinner I played again chess,
 hitherto I have lost no game. At 2 we had tea, which being over,
 I continued reading, during which I remained sitting quite by
 myself, one who had formed itself, and in the other table
 about 7 or 8 gentlemen were conversing together & others were read
 by themselves. The ladies have gradually disappeared. One stay
 next our deck, only the Swedish German's daughter appeared at
 dinner. The weather is improving, the sky is clear, but the
 wind blows from the West, impeding the steamer's progress.
 on an average we have not made more than 6 knots and
 have during the whole day. - the motion is hardly observable

57

and we are sitting all here very comfortably, but when I could just
 now be my cabin, to put in my diary, how the passengers would
 struggle the under: how the waves rushed by. - Extract from
 the Provincial Times of 1801-45. The correct accounts obtained by a
 laborious compilation, given, understood, 332 ^{traffic way shipping} ~~transports~~ and
 "to 30 Sept. 1845, requiring a gross capital of 250, 950, 000 L. on which
 23, 087, 400 L. will have to be deposited, but then does not include
 "137 projects preliminarily noticed, but of which of course we do not
 know the capitals, they not having been published. There
 have been therefore, in fact, 409 new schemes projected. In
 foreign ^{unwholesome} weather, 66 have appeared up to 30 Sept. requiring
 110, 000, 000 L. deposited. 17, 095, 450 L." & It is now gl's clock.

Sunday 19 Oct. This night the Stearns has rolled considerably
 more, owing to which a good many, particularly ladies, were sick.
 I rose early, say at 7 o'clock. I was not quite well either, but believe
 I shall get over it. I have still my tooth-ache, which is a proof of my
 keeping up ^{up} ~~up~~ I went on deck. The weather was dirty, we were
 just shirking the Bay of Biscay. There was little sea, but a
 heavy swell. The Forest steamed from the U. Indies ^{passing} at 7 o'clock, at
 8 her smoke was still quite visible about 20 miles distant. Our
 meals are the following, which I shall state here, in order not to be
 under the necessity of repeating them hereafter. At 7 o'clock, which is
 but a steward comes into one's cabin, and offers tea or coffee: at 9 o'clock
 we have breakfast, at 12 lunch, at 4 dinner, at 7 tea. The day being
 Sunday between breakfast and lunch, the sailors were paid in
 review on deck and afterwards the captain read prayers in the
 saloon. Chaps could not be paid today. I spent the day reading,
 walking on deck & sunbathing. I got acquainted with the ones
 & the others, - particularly with the little Swedish girl, ^{ancient} ~~ancient~~
 Caroline, who speaks English remarkably well; also with her father,
 the Cornet I had a long talk after tea. The vessel's motion

58

is drifting, tho' the long swell continues; we go at the rate of from 6 to 7 knots. I am as well as on shore and certainly I am glad that I have determined upon going by this emergency. The Port, tho' there is a good sea, good.

Monday 20 Oct. - Again spent a pleasant day; however it is not necessary describing the same, being more or less like yesterday. The temperature got warmer, at 12 o'clock my therm. was on deck in the shade 15th R. by F. I plaid 3 games at whist, of which I lost one. I got acquainted with several gentlemen, amongst whom with a certain Francisco Michelena, of Venezuela, who in 1826 has been in London together with Bolivar and who is acquainted with many of my friends & Evangelist's acquaintances -; Also with a certain I know, who knows Gurgin of Trujillo. After we had taken tea, Michelena, the Swedish Consul's daughter, I know, another elderly gentleman, ^{Mr. Grimsdall, an Irishman, very agreeable} and one of his daughters, a nice pretty girl, ^{Mr. May, a Dutchman} (who has sister, and her sister has little children) occupy the evening next to mine) and I remained sitting together, conversing & spending the time agreeably enough till about 9th, when the small party broke up. Michelena who speaks French very well, but English poorly, was the most admired owing to his extraordinary travels & his many prospects, which he could I did share. When the young lady referred to her book and I looked my diary, I heard her say how sister, that she had spent a very pleasant evening - ^{Colonel MacMahon who has taken his share in the peninsular war, (a great deal)} one of our fellow passengers, an elderly man, has fallen down ^{one of the} stairs and the doctor is uncertain, whether there is a fracture in his thigh or not. I hear, that including several children there are 200 passengers on board, of whom 50 are to leave at Madeira. Colonel MacMahon has broken his thigh & does not continue as well as possible, tho' so. Day there was much more

Tuesday 21 Oct. The doctor has told me, that Colonel MacMahon has fractured his thigh quite high up, which can never be cured. I continue as well as possible, tho' so. Day there was much more

59

motion, we had a strong easterly wind and the sea was rough enough: it
 was beautiful to see the white-headed waves as far as the eye could reach;
 they came behind the vessel, as high as 4 fms higher than the deck; but
 quickly they would down, and the vessel rose before them. In endeavouring
 to speed one of the ladies over 3/4 haly brought ad. Wall's blue off's went
 over board. I had to take out my watch cap, purchased in Halifax in
 Dec 1843. In the morning we were about the longitude of Cape Finistere,
 11° 12' long' west abt 10° 11' N. lat. 44° 17' N. both our courses & C. C., every day I
 have had to pass back my watch 10 minutes. Besides reading & playing at
 chess, I made between lunch & dinner a letter to Secker, & at dinner three
 ladies came to our end of the table, between dinner & tea I had a long chat
 with little Harriet Hoarum, after tea, Miss Grimshaw, really a nice
 girl, remained with us, and she & I played two games of chess with her
 father, of which I gained one & lost the other. I managed to converse
 with her almost continuously, which accounts for my losing the 2^d game
 for he does not play so well as I. Next day the 1st of Nov. on board is very
 pleasant, no sickness is felt by me. Four gentlemen play regularly
 at cards in the evening. To day we would as many as 8 knots, but
 notwithstanding the rough sea, in company with other vessels on
 board of which I have been, the motion is very slight, even in the
 forenoon hardly observable. To day I got acquainted with most of the
 fellow passengers. Now, without boasting, I am convinced, that
 Miss Grimshaw does not dislike me, that I am sure, that she looks on
 me more anxiously for Michaelmas, when this evening did not make his
 appearance at our Table. — In this I am mistaken, for when he appeared, she was
 so far from, like myself, to make his appearance
 Wednesday 22 Oct. — Once more a very pleasant day. The sun shone
 brightly and the birds commenced to make themselves felt. A noon the
 thermometer was 57° N. — 70° F. I played a great many games of chess,
 with kind of B. Thomas, who is a Jew, called Levy, with another
 gentleman, ^{Mr. G. H. Thomas} and with old M. Grimshaw. I believe I lost one to
 Levy, from Grimshaw I gained two on deck in the evening, &

Two below after Tea till 9 o'clock, whilst Colonel Haasman conversed
 with Miss Grimshaw. Soberly no body thinks of. At dinner
 Mr Tolman & his niece Miss Christie occupied my usual seat
 & that of Mrs. Nueva Granados, whom his countrymen have
 given the nickname of "il muna"; this was first arranged at,
 however I got a chair near the Doctor & afterwards conversed very
 pleasantly with him. Mr Tolman & Miss Christie - also are both
 I find, that the greater part of the passengers are quite willing
 to enter into conversation & to walk up & down with me -
 Such a passage as this is really highly agreeable. Fine weather, no
 sailing, no court, pleasant company, good eating & drinking -
 Even the doctor, rather a rough man, begins to be polite towards me.
 But with the captain I have not yet exchanged a single word -
 Thursday, 23rd Oct, a week since I left London. The weather was nothing
 like so pleasant as yesterday, in the morning it rained and the sky was cloudy
 with a southerly wind, nevertheless the climate was like yesterday, at noon
 71° - 70°. I commenced reading Miss Emma Garland's translation of
 Lord's Ghosts, after which I placed the whole scene from breakfast to
 lunch. I lent my game to Mr. Harvey. After afternoon I have taken
 Colonel's & the secretary to the General Steam Navigation Company) Guide
 to the W. Indies, of which I make the following Extracts: - the book is
 lent me by an elderly gentleman. Madeira, the land, when first seen,
 "seems a huge black castle rising directly out of the sea with its walls
 "disrupted, and its towers & towers in dereliction. - The Granum, in
 particular, is so common, that the honey of the bees becomes like a jelly!
 "that flows. - Funchal, the capital, is seated on the south of the
 island; - the shore is so rocky & precipitous, that the steamer does not
 anchor, but goes close in, to land & receive passengers & mails, and to coal
 "supplies. - The mean annual consumption of Funchal is 60. In
 1827, 30,829 gallons of Madeira wine were ordered for home consumption
 in Great Britain; in 1828, 30,022 gallons. - in 1829, 51,583, 1830, 67,706 g.

Barbados, the a low island, may be seen 11 leagues off: it is about the size & height of the Isle of Wight: it measures about 25 m. in N. & S. 15 m. in E. & W. Situation between $59^{\circ}50'$ & $60^{\circ}2'$ W. long. $12^{\circ}56'$ & $13^{\circ}16'$ N. lat. Its highest land is in the N.E. quarter, called Scotland, which is dry & bleak: its general situation shows manifest signs of the sea: it is feared to be one of the healthiest situations in the A.S. Chief Town is called Bridgetown on the S.W. side of the Island which is now inhabited. In the N.W. of Barbadoe Bay, Spightstown lies 3 m. from N. ward. Population in 1841, 12,910 souls. — Grenada, 140 m. from Barbados: the steamer goes along side: the company's wharf, passengers land with ease. It is situated betw. $12^{\circ}20'$ & $14^{\circ}57'$ N. lat. and $60^{\circ}20'$ & $60^{\circ}25'$ W. long. 24 m. in length, 12 m. broad. several smaller islands, supposed to be 120 in number, called the Grenadines, are in the vicinity. St. George, the capital, is built upon a peninsula projecting into a spacious bay, called St. George's Harbour in the W. side of the Island, not far from the N. extremity. It is surrounded in an amphitheatre of hills & chiefly situated on elevations, which rise from the bay: consequently, the streets are steep. A ridge, which runs into the sea, divides it from a large basin of water, surrounded by wharfs, in the vicinity of which the principal merchants reside: it is called the "Carenage": it is landlocked, its entrance is defended by a citadel, called Fort George, built upon a rocky outcrop, on the left, the land rises gradually to some height, upon which the fortifications of St. Peter's Hill are seated, and a long ridge, which falls towards the middle, connects this fort with Richmond heights & communicates the background. These heights are also fortified. Jacomet. Haidi, is distant from St. George, Grenada, the distance is accomplished in about 3 days. The Town stands at the head of a very fine bay, it consists of two parts, the lower town built along the shore, — whose grounds is covered in & close to which the ships lie; the upper town, built on a hill immured behind the lower, the view of the port with its white buildings & towers like foam, is very striking from the water, the streets however are poor & ill-famed & there are not many good houses, population 6000 to 7000 souls. — Barb. whilst visiting the fort, young, is quite very dark and more wretched looking even than

It has not been an actual, sudden, spread, but even whilst parts
of water, which covered several the ^{thinner} of some distance, on
which Captain Dore avoided by allowing his men
the twilight, then Colonel Nassau, who sat measure, told me very
quietly. A water-pool is coming, but I did not say anything about
it, otherwise there will be a rash on deck. I hastened to my bunk. To
put away my books, and then one deck, when the rain came down in
such a manner, that I was forced to take shelter in the companion.
Later, the storm was then just behind us, but I did not see it, the first
rain lasted only a few seconds. Besides me there were only five or
six passengers who had come on deck, now the storm was gone, but
behind us to the N. E. the sky continued to have a thick threatening aspect.
A storm, which was made up, let go the hold from about half way up the
mast, & fell down on deck. I believe, he was much injured, and was of course
immediately carried below. Hardly was this over, when there came a
most vivid flash of lightning and almost in the same instant a loud
clap of thunder. This was the end to the episode. The weather cleared
up in little. I went down again & am now writing, about 2 1/2. Clock
Wednesday in Spanish, Marriguero, in French, Troude. — I continue my
Extracts. The distance from Cayman to Kingston, Jamaica, is 255 miles, it is
called by the Natives, *Mayagüez*, which signifies a country abundant in spring.
It is somewhat of an oval shape, about 20 m. long & 12 m. broad. The blue
Mountains are an elevated ridge, in some places nearly 3000 feet above the
level of the sea, & covering 1/3. — The Southern shore of Jamaica,
situated as they are with hill & dale, forests & cultivation, and that
the mountains for a long distance, afford a delightful view & 'mid' the
usually considered as inferior to the views of the island, but the prospect
from surrounding the point, & entering the harbour of Port Royal, entirely repals
that Royal Harbour is formed by an inlet of the sea, between the main-
land & a long, low bank, called the Palmar, at the point of the same
bank stands Port Royal, the principal naval station in the W. I. — Kingston
is a large town, lying near the shore, with straight & moderately wide streets
but unshaded & dirty; the land is many bricks deep, and food is
allowed to remain a long time in the streets. Many houses are

63

however, extremely good & comfortable. They are generally of two stories with verandahs above & below. — Santa Marta. The harbour may be considered one of the best on the coast of New Granada. The land is generally low, but the harbour is easily distinguished by the snowy mountains, Chacabuco behind. The appearance of the town, as seen from a vessel standing in the bay, is neat & pretty, the houses being white washed, and in general, covered with red tiles. To the Eastward there is a range of hills of no great elevation, but steep & of varied forms. Their tops are sandy, but their lower parts covered with brushwood. — The River Magdalena discharges a little to the South of the city. In the back ground steep & rugged mountains are piled one above another, until they terminate in the Nevada of Santa Marta which rises to the height of many feet, being partly lost in the clouds, from which their peaks emerging, covered with perpetual snow, form a rich contrast to the rich & dark forests beneath. — A fort, which is admirably situated for the defence of the bay, is situated on the summit of an almost perpendicular rock. There is also a small battery now dismantled, on the level of the sea in front of the Town. — Cartagena the capital of the province of the same name, is situated on a sandy tongue of humid land on the shores of a large & very commodious bay, more than two leagues in length. It contains a handsome cathedral, besides several churches, convents & monasteries. The island, which forms a narrow strait on the S.W. gives a communication with that part of the land called Tierra Firme. To the Eastward the city is joined by a wooden bridge to a large island called Oximani which is connected with the continent by another bridge. The city & suburbs are well laid out, the streets being straight, broad, uniform & well paved. The houses, for the most part built of stone, they consist chiefly of one story above the ground floor, all of them have balconies & lattice of wood, which in the climate is more desirable than iron (why?). The population amounts to about 20,000, of whom a great

64

many are of Indian descent. The climate is very hot. From May
 to Nov. is the rainy season, when there is an almost continual
 succession of thunder, rain & tempests, in that the streets have the
 appearance of rivers. From Dec. to April is the summer, when
 the heat is excessive: the latter part of the dry season is esteemed the
 most unhealthy. — Chagres is a poor & miserable place, being
 formed of only a few shaded huts: it is very unhealthy, being
 situated in a little sandy bay, on the N. side of the river, open
 only to the West wind & bordered by woods on the S., a dark thick
 forest of trees to the N. & a swamp to the E., which is fed by spring.
 It has no mill. The inhabitants number about 1000 &
 are chiefly black & colored, with the exception of a few castellanians.
 officers & the commanders of the castle. There is a house,
 called an hotel, kept by Peter Escholden, who professes to care for
 "almost everybody to facilitate the travellers all the conveni-
 nences, that the country will permit of." The river Chagres
 imparts a yellow colour. In the sea a distance of 8 miles from land.
 The entrance of the river has a bar within more than 15 feet
 "over it. Large vessels drop anchor at anchor with masts in the road.
 The river flowing is by the most beautiful description, the river
 exchanging from both sides. There are several villages & at
 intervals, collections of cane fields or a single field with an area
 of cleared ground, where the grape grows under the vine
 garden of bananas, plantains & mango. The land (except a little
 of small) will bear at the rate of 200 miles an hour with
 the stream, but against it, the rate varies according to the
 strength of the current. During winter, the rainy or dry season.
 The houses of European & others are finely situated in elevated
 positions on the banks of the Chagres & are remarkably healthy.
 The inhabitants are kind & hospitable & ready to give passage
 all the accommodation, they possess, at a trifling charge.

61

In my next continuation of Extracts. After tea the weather cleared
 up gradually so that towards the afternoon & evening it got very fine.
 I wrote, washed the dishes got acquainted with a young man, named
 Harrington Wilson, a fellow passenger, who was very desirous to play at chess with
 me; before dinner we played a number of games of draughts, which I
 lost nearly all, and being accustomed to the English way. Between
 dinner & tea we played 4 games at chess, which I gained all, the Spaniards
 with much difficulty, for really he plays well. After tea Miss
 Grimshaw accompanied by her father came to take her usual seat
 on the ^{table} ~~chair~~ ^{table}, which the British Colonel, the South American occupy
 as one room; in the course of the day, I had once to load her on deck &
 now in the evening I conversed a good deal with her; she is a nice,
 pretty agreeable girl. I am sorry that she & the whole family leave
 the island and Madeira. From the father I gained a game at chess, but
 the sister, a widow, is very suffering; she is consumptive; she has two
 little children. Dolly & Henry; the latter is quite well, the former perhaps
 a little ill. Mr & Mrs Grimshaw dined at about 9. Colonel
 Harrington & his daughter followed them soon. I have been writing
 since it is now past 11.

Friday 26 Oct. Continuation of Extracts. There are two mail
 boats to Panama; the one from Pinar, the other from Cruces, the
 former is somewhat longer, but in the dry season it is mostly a good
 galloping ground, & may be rode over easily in 4 or 5 hours; during the
 rainy it is muddy. Of the road from Cruces, Mr. Leitch observed:
 "It was paved years ago by the Spaniards, since which it has been
 entirely abandoned to the fate, whilst the same condition with a
 constant use of its without repair, have worked numerous holes
 & deep chasms, so deep that for several miles at each step one
 horse was plunging up to their knees. Hales has enabled them
 animals, to cross in safety at the end of their journey, but
 but before the strength of the traveller is exhausted by fatigue, the

116
 "marriage: original intention to injure themselves, nor their children.
 "but they can only accomplish this by great care & patience. In some
 "places the path is so narrow, as well as deep, that there is scarcely room
 "for the rider to sit on his horse outside, his legs are exposed to be crushed
 "by rocks on either side, and in others are avoided or descended flights of
 "rough steps, formed by one or more of the natural rocks, which it
 "would seem to any body, unaccustomed to the business, to find his way up & down
 "even on foot, without a tumble. And all this through a thick mass of woods,
 "which scarcely admitting light enough to make the track visible, increases the
 "danger." I suppose, there is a good deal of exaggeration in this description
 "of the difficulties on this Coast. — Further on, Mr. Harcourt writes "I have
 "seen nothing except Rio Harbour, equal in beauty to the situation of the
 "port of Panama. The city, which is walled and has ramparts all around, stands
 "upon a tongue of land, reached on both sides by the Pacific, & from its numerous
 "churches, towers, with the ramparts, and old architectural remains, with trees
 "growing in the midst of them that are in view, it presents towards the sea, a very
 "picturesque & agreeable view. It is situated at the base of a range of soft green
 "volcanic hills, which are covered with tropical woods, & form the foreground to
 "high steep, of mountains, stretching like a barrier between the two oceans. The
 "highest mountains, however, on the isthmus are more so, & less distant, of
 "volcanic origin, than the mountains. The immediate neighbourhood of Panama is
 "fertile and in garden, particularly towards the sea, where are a few villas, which give a
 "picturesque air, & contrast prettily with the solemn grandeur of the volcanic heights.
 "These stretch widely across the isthmus in one continuous range except at
 "intervals, where the line of the range has been broken a space sufficient for the
 "wide head of some solitary family, whose habitations, in spite of the uniform
 "of the bygone scene. — The expenses of travelling from ocean to ocean
 "with ordinary luggage (I mean, in the ordinary way) is
 "from Chagres to Chagres or Panama 10 —
 "On luggage from Panama to Panama 3 —
 "On baggage from Panama to Panama 5 —
 "On baggage from Panama to Panama 10 —

67

With regard to the three different places, where it is in agitation, or rather, where it is thought of cutting a canal from ocean to ocean, this last, *Chorone's* Guide gives the preference to the isthmus of Tehuantepec, the distance is there undoubtedly the gradual. All the isthmus of Panama, the distance is only 60 ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles}, but then the book says: "The more recent report of intelligent engineers, purposing and destined to ascertain the facts, seems to be in favour of the great obstacle, which the territory presents to an enterprise of this nature (the digging of a canal) - what these obstacles are is not stated. But even supposing that the topographical aspect of the ground found no difficulty whatever, there are other quite sufficient to render it impracticable & which unfortunately cannot be surmounted. The climate is acknowledged to be dangerous; it is not merely sensually, but this is to be avoided the paucity of population; the want of the necessary means of execution in that isthmus. - Some were the work not all practicable, its accomplishment would require the united efforts of the principal nations & an expenditure of at least 100,000,000 ^{pesos}. The isthmus of Nicaragua proposes a fertile territory, a healthy climate, it is not deficient in population. Towards the N. the lake of Nicaragua communicates with the Atlantic by means of the mighty river San Juan, in the S. only a small distance separates this lake from the coast of the Pacific. But there again, Mr. Dudley when the years 1837 & 1838 explored this isthmus by order of the British Govt found, that the course of the river with all its windings is about 150 ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles}, or 96 ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles}, but of which are obstructed by four rapids, covered by banks of such stretching across the whole width of the river. The construction of a canal was therefore suggested as an easier operation than that of rendering the river itself navigable. Towards the S. a distance of nearly 180 ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles} ~~hundred~~ ^{miles} between the lake & the Pacific the territory is occupied by a chain of mountains, which, although not very elevated, would occasion works of extraordinary magnitude, even its possibility is doubtful, as *Spain* is known to believe, notwithstanding Mr. Dudley's own previous experiments, that the nucleus of the ~~chain~~ ^{chain}, which is to be bridged, is of granite or volcanic origin, like the remainder of the Andes. Experience is estimated at 150,000,000, but probably much more would be required.

Remains the Isthmus of Tehuantepec, of which my Guide says the following: "The greater part of the distance which separates the two seas in this Isthmus is occupied on the north by the Laguna & extensive plains, & on the south the mountains of the Coast mountains, so that the principal works to be executed would be, communication between lat. 16° 30' & 17° 30' N. including a space less than 30 miles or 40 m. an extent, where no excavation whatever exceeding the usual limits of the country. The River Chiapas & its confluence would give sufficient water for a canal irrigation, which is the object of the undertaking, & for which object it is possible to convey to the point of division a requisite quantity of water. The canal might have an excellent port at each of its extremities, & the materials for construction would be more abundant, superior in quality or better distributed. The climate is remarkable for its salubrity; the population of which the Isthmus forms a part, have a population of 750000 souls. Again as regards the Isthmus of Panama, Mr. Wheatleigh says: "If we are not deceived, the land is so complete, that it would only be necessary to have locks at either end of the Canal, while its total length would not exceed 30 m. The Chagres would be made its feeder, but the diversion of the Pacific 15 m. from the Atlantic would, I think, render the canal entirely independent of any tributary river. Such of the Isthmian water regime artificial harbours or must be protected by breakwaters; no substantial difficulty exists on this point. Before the opening of a great ship canal can be commenced, it is absolutely necessary, that a road be made across the land line as possible. I have long thought, that a trans Isthmian road on Iron Rail would be the most desirable, as it would be adapted to locomotive power when necessary, a great obj. it would be gained by the formation of such a road, the whole distance on the Isthmus from ocean to ocean would not take a few hours. Chagres the town, would be altogether avoided & passengers in a "boat from Olinda." ----- The weather to-day looks equally & the wind contrary. The whole morning I was employed in visiting. The 21st 1847, 1848. After dinner I paid again ship visits. At 4 o'clock I visited Mr. Wilson, but 2 o'clock after dinner I ran on deck presenting my respects to Miss Greenhouse, with whom I conversed a good deal, then staid again with the same gentleman, of

where, but he is a very fair player, I again gained 2 games. After Tea the Colonel
 returned, his daughter Harriet, whom I take great interest in, Miss Sewall
 Trumbull, after having conversed a little while, determined upon playing a Whist game.
 I selected a piece of paper, and we then commenced this old German game of *Jeux*,
 which, was for some time, of course the interest of all only from Miss Trumbull's presence.
 Harriet, the result of our joint discovery, the first gentleman's name, whom the
 Colonel introduced to the group on account of his unusual, which was a mistake, &
 whose portrait he drew afterwards, is a young, inspired, correct man from the
 West Indies, who is extremely sweet upon Miss Trumbull, but whom she does not
 like at all. ^{from Saint Croix} the following day, she called him to me: a loss, a creature I do
 not remember what else. — Between had some visiting, we sat down thus.
 1. Mr. Trumbull, the father residing, a a a South American similarly
 employed or having about vacantly, — 2. Miss Trumbull, Harriet
 & the Colonel, 3. Mr. Wilkerson residing. We conversed very pleasantly till 9 o'clock
 when Mr. & Miss Trumbull withdrew, soon after we retired ^{also} to our
 respective beds. I will just describe Miss Trumbull: she is rather tall,
 well made, with a pretty count, and looks above & below, well furnished by
 nature, her feet I could not see, neither her arms nor hands, the former being
 concealed by her long rich dress, the latter by sleeves & gloves. But now as to her
 face, the most lovely complexion imaginable, white with the most delicate
 rosy cheeks, fair hair, sparkling hazel eyes full of animation & fire,
 her nose rather large & aquiline, like her father's, without however ^{being} so
 broad a disagreeable feature, her mouth mischievous small not large, but her
 lips the reddest I have ever seen & always dewy, her teeth white like pearls,
 but separated from each other, not forming one united row, the only part
 of her face, which did not please me, is the chin; it is rather long and shaped
 much like that of the Spanish Branch of the Bouverton family. — I
 confess that I much admire this ^{young} Lady, and the Colonel would say
 as to say, that widowed as he is, if he were of my age, he should I think
 have felt disposed to make her an offer of his hand. —
 Saturday 25 Oct. I awoke & rose rather early, being moved

70

by the sound. Land is quite visible. I was on deck about 7^{1/2} O'clock; was
 some of an island called Porto Santa, about 5 miles distant to the S. W.
 its outlines are very indented; it is full of mountains & valleys, the
 former presenting a brownish dry barren aspect, various rocks and
 situated separately from the ocean at short distances. Miss Grimshaw
 appeared shortly on deck, she told me, that this Island was rather arid,
 with little vegetation. Mr. Whiggens was of opinion, at her bidding, I ap-
 peared also on deck when he went away, I showed her his portrait, which
 was right by the Colonel, which she afterwards in a conversation with
 Mr. Harvey & myself, called a caricature, but a likeness for that very reason.
 Porto Santa is 35 miles from Madras, the weather was upon the
 whole fine, the sun & then a squall came on, at the approach of one of
 which I with much attention looked at Miss Grimshaw's father's
 sister, Mr. Mary Durrill, a widow, also a very nice woman, to whom
 I today spoke for the first time, but when, owing to her disease, for she is
 consumptive, is very languid & not fond of conversing. Afterwards I again
 went up to Miss Grimshaw, saying, I now come to wish you good bye, for
 afterwards there will be such a break, that I shall not have time to
 do so. Of course I expressed my regret, that she was leaving the island so
 soon, before the evenings would now appear. I was quite disappointed &
 on which she also gave me the pleasing answer: No, you are sorry to
 part with people, whom you like. — I went at noon in the Shade 8^{1/2} P.
 M. I think, it was about 12^{1/2} when we made the most easterly
 point of Madras, along the Southern side of which we now along, a long
 ridge of low barren hills stretched out to the S. E. further on to the W.
 made hills, which stand from the mountains down to the water's edge,
 almost covered with banana, where vines are planted, but which now,
 the drought being over, have a brown appearance, other parts of these
 hills are covered with green, with vegetation, here & there white
 country houses show themselves, on the top of the mountains — the
 highest summit of which is brown & high, clouds are rising — we have

71
 over a bluff, immediately before us to the S.W. behind which a bay
 opens into the white harbor of Funchall, lying to the N. of it.
 a narrow low neck of land stretching out into the sea forms the
 the extremity of the Bay. Before reaching the bluff head land, the
 there rose in some deep hills ^{then covered with verdure}, higher up a
 small round, of, as Miss Grimshaw told me, pine is a conspicuous
 object. - As we were passing across the bluff head land
 a steers direct for the town, at some distance on the road stood several
 up to the top of an anchor, one of them, the Dead, leaves today for long
 any like to Henry standing with a flag, go by her. Funchall, some-
 what like Valparaiso is built between the sea and the hills
 which immediately behind the town, - up the hills, similar
 to the Andes in Valparaiso and on each side towers,
 all white, with the exception of one or two yellow painted, and
 built, the main difference between the two places is known that
 Funchall is much smaller, hills to the S.W. of the same
 which reaches down to the sea, impedes its extending further, &
 this small part, which in Valparaiso forms the Alameda, is
 wanting. Towards the S. extremity, in a small fort, or rather
 some building, seemed to be a fortification, next to it follows
 a church, - the governor's house is a large white building, - and
 behind another church, up the hill another, which may also
 be a convent - another fortification upon a small eminence
 just behind the town, - ^{near} the beach a clergy convent
 short tower or rather pillar, which was much in view as a
 cross but which has now been used. - Behind this already
 mentioned ^{which house} which are sprinkled upon the hills, I observed white
 enclosures, which, as Miss G. informed me, surrounded vineyards.
 towards the S. extremity of the town lies a rock as a short
 distance from the shore upon which a guardhouse built
 stands, and upon a hill behind the town also to the S.W.

72.

a flagstaff stands, probably to serve as Telegraph. It Lewis told me, that, as might be expected, the better qualities of alluvial iron grow on the Southern part of the Island, of which the best goes to the U.S. & to the S. Indies, the inferior to England; the lighter qualities grow on the Northern side & of them a very large quantity goes to the U.S. & is exported as Rhenish iron or No. 1. I think it was about 1st when we slept - we did not come to an anchor - at a short distance from the Tabor, a number of small boats came off, also the sanitary boat, & the people on board of which, of whom nobody came on board the Steamer, the doctor reported, that there was a slight case of measles on board, a child having fallen ill a few days ago. - The boat returned in order to report this extraordinary case. - We were now of course guided in our march across the sea shore, and as there was no wind, we being sheltered by the island, the heat was rather intense, and anxiety was spread, and all the passengers, many of whom guided ^{not having previously made the acquaintance} were ^{very} ^{much} ^{concerned} on the guard-deck, in anxious expectation of the reply on shore. - Perhaps it was a mere chance, however it appeared to me as if Miss Grimshaw, on my approaching her, were returned from where she sat; - then I of course hoped at a distance & did not understand with Mr. Colburn Harvey, who conversed much with her & whom she liked. - One then passed away another passed away, no answer came from on shore. - All became more impatient - one gun was fired as a sign of impatience no answer yet - at 4 o'clock the food dinner bell rang, at 4¹⁵ the second; - we went below, the Grimshaws, (the ladies) never do, & one lady gave me from my customary seat, need is to say, I offered it to her. - From my second Miss Clarke drew me, & then I took refuge in a red table, where we were but faintly visited upon. - I therefore ate but a little and went on deck, to converse a little with the amiable Miss G. she

was now again as friendly as ever, but after a few minutes - a second gun
having been fired in the mean while - the long expected boat came, of course
on shore with the captain & crew of the gunboat, which, communicating the
troupled, & exciting, was the following: that the family with the child, which
has the measles is to go into quarantine, - that all other passengers are allowed
to land, with the exception of the little children between 7 years of age - &
that they are to be placed in the quarantine building (I suppose, with the
view to catch the disease) and that the parents are to be allowed ^{to accompany} their children.
Now this was a dreadful piece of news to the Grimshaws, for poor Mr.
Grimshaw is too weak, to go ~~into~~ into quarantine, and to be separated from
his little being, a girl of ~~seven~~ years of age, she could not think of - of course
the commencing crying. Miss Grimshaw offered to accompany her little
sister, but the father would not allow - and then they came at last
to the determination to struggle her on shore, as if she were 7 years old.
Meanwhile it had got dark, - of course for us passengers, who intended going
on to the West, there was no time to go on shore - a gentleman came off
from the shore, enquiring for Mr. Fisher joined Bremer & Schiller from
Hamburg: he was referred to us, & I told by chance, told him, that Schiller
would come by next steamer, they having been too late for the present one -
the General had meanwhile taken Miss Grimshaw under his charge -
After she had been landed, who had to go into quarantine, we removed
from where we lay and found Colonel MacMahon with his broken leg was
wounded in a falling into a boat. Detaching several regiments I
had remained on deck and now would follow. I came just in time, the
Grimshaws were on the point of starting, the Colonel took care of Miss G.
& of little Harriet - Miss G. kissed Harriet - with one last look & said
I told her: Good bye, Miss Grimshaw, do not forget me - that the luggage
which was encumbering the passage I would my way to see them
go into the Road. Then in debt the Colonel & I called after them, &
Good Night - and in a few moments we lost them in the impenetrable
darkness. I should be glad indeed, if I were to meet Miss G. again, she

74
 constantly there is not much probability. ^{of it} Below I received two gunners
 and ships from Mr Harvey: at 11 we got again under weigh, after having
 taken in a good many provisions and at 12 I went to my Bed -
 Little Harriet, I have one excellent Friend. It was midnight before I
 fell asleep & when I was awake by a dawning noise, I remained
 listening for a considerable while, but heard nothing further.
 Sunday 16th. In my ascending this morning, I felt quite
 sorry not to hear the jingling & singing of Anna & Abby, not the
 sweet voice of Miss C. nor the laugh of Mr Dismal. I should be
 glad to have heard. It is a new clearing gauge. With the exception of my
 reading a few chapters of the "Lives of the Mohicans" by Cooper, and
 one by Colonel Vancouver, & of taking breakfast and lunch I have
 left off today. I have been writing the whole morning till now
 11th Oct. - I went 17 after lunch. the servants & children take their
 dinner at a separate table - only the little Dismal dined always
 on deck with her mother & "Aunt Susan" - I have remained from
 my lunch till 4 o'clock. At which, the sun shone, is much lighter &
 one story about 10th - The 11th by F. - This day was spent in a rather
 dull manner, I read the last of the Mohicans until I got tired of it I went
 on deck, it was calm, equally & rainy. - the deck was almost deserted, no ladies
 or their own & right. I entered into a long conversation with one of the sailors
 the 12th in conversation with a sailor upon his ship, the 13th in conversation with the Captain & his
 officer - After dinner I sat down near little Harriet's room & wrote her
 after tea I did the same and read Swedish to her. This would be while away
 the time until the boat came to dinner. - We had no prayers in the
 morning. (I make 12 to 14 strokes each minute)
 Monday 17th Oct. In my parents' boat I feel the motion of the ship &
 hear the noise of the engines - (the power is calculated equal to 480 horse)
 much more than I did in my previous one. It is a fine clear
 day. The sea is very smooth and the rate at which we are getting along
 with a light contrary wind, is nearly 8 knots. - There is however a
 little more swell on than the previous days & consequently we also sail

75
 little more, but not so much as to make any good watch. I spent the day in
 a very uninteresting gined manner, reading & correcting the good pages of
 the diary, playing chess (I lost in day two games to Mr. Levy & one was a
 drawn one, of course I gained also several, but I might never be back against
 him, for he is certainly very inferior in playing), reading & finishing the
 List of the Alchirans, conversing with Colonel Haasum & talking a few
 words with his daughter. Miss Grimshaw's departure has left an
 astonishing void. The Colonel said, that he only wished to go to Madras,
 one of the 6 Americans from Bencoolen, ^{the latter, whose name is not at starting} with whom I am much
 intimate, told me, that now evening, when he had had a knife to cut
 upon the leaves of a tree & she returned him the same, he kept the
 handle to her. I myself feel, that since she is gone, the trainee is
 not any thing like so pleasant as it ever previously to her departure.
 Wind in E. in the shade 70° - 74° F. There is a good deal of small strong
 contrary wind, & we do not go more than 7 knots the hour. Here we
 board & have excellent practice in grounds with the 5 Americans.

Tuesday 28 Oct. I spent the day about in the same manner as yesterday.
 A new chess player turned up, a Mr. Andrew Ramsay of Glasgow,
 who is established in Trinidad in partnership with James Jamieson,
 brother of Jamieson of Dalrymple Jamieson & Co. I gained two games of
 chess two games to him. Between dinner & tea I got Mr. Haasum
 to teach me Swedish. It is at noon in the shade on 28th 13th N 74° F.

Wednesday 29 Oct. " " " " " " " " 20 - 77
 the warmest day we have had as yet. About noon we caught the
 N.E. Trade wind. Immed^{ly} after breakfast I gained several games from
 Mr. Levy, then 2 from Mr. Ramsay & also 1 or 2 of Mr. Haasum. After
 which Ramsay proposed to play two against two, in which we were
 Harry & I against Ramsay & Levy. Each two had their Board before
 them, each move, after having been well considered was put down on
 paper & communicated to the adversary. We played from 1 to 4 &
 from 5 to 6, when Ramsay & Levy gave up the game. After

26
 Tea Room, I walked the deck for a long time & I am now
 writing the present. It is 9^h. 11. Some passengers are playing at
 cards; others are reading. There is the game played.
 White (Harry Ramsey)
 1 Kp. to K4
 2 Kk to Kk B. 3
 3 K. B. to 2 B. 4
 4 2 Kk to 2 B. 3
 5 2 R. D. to 2 R. 3
 6 K R. D. to K R. 3
 7 2 Kk D. to 2 Kk. 4
 8 2 B. to 2 Kk 2
 9 K. castles with the Rook
 10 2 D. to 2 3
 11 K. B. takes 2 B.
 12 2 Kk to K. 3
 13 2 D. D. to 2 B. 4
 14 K Kk takes K D. & checks 2
 15 B. takes D.
 16 2 D. to 2 4
 17 K R. D. to K B. 3
 18 2 D. R. to 2. 2. 5
 19 B. to K R. 2.
 20 2 D. to 2 5. 2 D. to 2 5
 21 K to 2 B. 3
 22 2 D. to 2 6 checks
 23 K. to K R.
 24 2 to 2 B. 2
 25 K. Kk. D. to K Kk 4
 26 K 2 Kk to 2 K B. to 2
 27 K R. to 2 2
 Red (Harry & Witt)
 1 Kp. to K 4
 2 2 Kk to 2 B. 3
 3 K Kk to K B. 3
 4 K R. D. to K R. 3
 5 K B. to 2 B. 4
 6 2 R. D. to 2 R. 3
 7 K B. to 2 R. 2
 8 2 D. to 2 3
 9 2 Kk to 2 5
 10 2 B. to K. 3
 11 2 Kk takes B. to K. 3
 12 2 1. 2
 13 K Kk. D. to K Kk 4
 14 2 D. takes Kk. to Kk
 15 K. to K. 2
 16 K R. to K Kk.
 17 K Kk to K R. 4
 18 K B. D. to K B. 3
 19 2 D. D. to 2 B. 3
 20 2 Kk to K B. 5
 21 2 R. to 2
 22 2 takes D. to 2 3
 23 2 to K. 3 & checks 2
 24 B. to 2 Kk.
 25 Kk to K Kk 2
 26 2 R. to 2 2
 27 2 R. takes B. to 2 7

- 28 2 tubes R. to 2.2
 29 2 to 2 B. 2
 30 1 tube R. to 2 K. 8
 31 2 to K. R. 2
 32 2 tubes H. R. D. to K. R. 5
 33 R. to 2
 34 R. to 2 6
 35 K. to 2
 36 K. to K. 3
 37 2 tubes H. R. D. to K.
 38 2 to K. R. 8 tubes H. R. D.
 39 R. tubes R. to K. R. 7
 40 K. to 2 R. 4
 41 K. to K. R. 2
 42 K. to K. R. 3 000
- 28 R. to 2. 2 tubes 2.
 29 K. tubes H. R. D. to K. R. 5
 30 R. tubes R. to 2 K.
 31 K. to K. R. 5
 32 K. to K. R. 2
 33 R. to 2
 34 2 to K. 4
 35 K. to K. R. 3 correct
 36 R. to R. tubes 2
 37 K. to K.
 38 K. tubes 2 to R.
 39 K. to K. R. 2
 40 2 to 2 R. 8 tubes H.
 41 2 to 2 R. 7 tubes H.
 42 2 to 2 R. 5 tubes H.

Whites give up the same.

Thursday, 30 Oct. After breakfast I changed my cloth. for light blue trousers, - when doing which & shaving, I took off my spectacles, as they were white afterwards I missed them, and tho' for many hours are hours I looked for them every where in my berth, I could not find them and must give them up as lost. - Fortunately I have with me another pair, which I brought in today, but of which one glass is cracked. - I staid again in the same way as yesterday & gained as ship on two Boards against Norway's Harway. - (Long having retired) which I gained. - At 11 am our lat. was 25. 35 Long. 30. 35. - At 5 P.M. we were in the shade of 75 N. - 20 W. After Teat the Doctor read to Colonel Hoare, myself part of a diary kept by him in 1740 in New South Wales, which amused me much. - This steamer measures 1400 Tons Swedish Engine. - Power, so that her total measurement is all 1700 Tons. The Captain finds the provisions on board & the

79

Udon, Jupiter & Mars. I never fail to look up to every evening.
 Sunday 2 Nov. We are in the Tropics, the weather delightful,
 it would be too warm, I had never 81° 3' = 20° N. of the head wind
 not tempered by the Trade wind - Soon after breakfast at abt 10, there
 was a review of the sailors on deck (I am told, that the whole
 crew, including sailors, gunmen, engineers, cook & his dependents,
 carpenters, butcher, doctor and officers of company rank, numbers
 nearly a hundred persons), after which also on deck prayers were
 read by the Captain. After the daylight a few of the ladies were sitting;
 around tables upon a temporary & partitioned wooden benches the
 sailors, then the captain with his back to the wheel and before
 him an easel upon a table covered with a flag, near him his officers,
 and close to the bulwark the passengers on stools & chairs. Towards
 the South Stags were fastened down from the awning to the
 deck, in order to keep out the rays of the sun, and the unfortunately
 the Captain read so low, that I could but partially understand
 him, yet I thought the whole rather an impressive scene
 and particularly so, when I let my eyes stray over the deep
 dark blue waters of the Atlantic with its here & there white
 headed waves - The sailors were of course all cleanly
 dressed in blue jackets, showing broad browned backs, & white
 knee breeches. Immediately after the Captain had reviewed
 them (before prayers) he ordered them to stand close round him
 and then he read to them the regulations, how to conduct them-
 selves in case of fire - I like the Captain, much, very well,
 but I have ^{his} ~~his~~ ^{in a unique fellow} ~~his~~ spoken but few words with him; the
 second in command, Bladher, appears to me rather rough -
 I extract the following from Chambers' Journal of 12 July 45.
 "On 1 Sep 38 the Great Western started from Bristol to solve
 the great problem of ocean steam navigation the vessel
 of New York in 25 days & 10 hours. Three days before the

811
 Great Western set out, the *Sivius*, a steamer which usually
 plied between London & York, was despatched & arrived in
 New York on the morning of the same day, 23^d Apr. 38. The
 Great Western, - length 230 ft. - carries two engines of
 225 horsepower each. On her first passage she consumed 4500
 tons of coals & had run a distance of 5100 nautical miles.
 Between 8 Apr. 1838 & 23^d Nov. 41, she performed 78 passages,
 in the course of which she had run 280000 statute miles,
 at an average speed of a fraction more than 10 miles per
 hour. She had consumed 5774 tons of coals - she cost £60000,
 her tonnage, 1320 tons - the British Queen, 2100 tons, - 100,000 ft.
 On day 3 Nov. I pass the day in the usual manner, playing
 Tuesday 4. - I sleep, conversing a little, reading a good deal; the
 heat is rather intense. on 4th it was at times in the shade
 83° F. - 22° R.; in the sun 103° F. - 38° R. With the ladies who are
 on board, I am not at all acquainted, except with the one, whom
 I mentioned on 1st & with little Harriet, with whom I am
 myself sometimes. - In my berth it is so hot at night that
 I generally sleep quite uncovered or now & then only with
 the sheet over me; sometimes an abominable head scraping
 of the deck awakes me as early as 4th o'clock in the morning.
 Since Nov. the 3rd to Nov. the 4th we have made 220 miles,
 more than 9 miles an hour, owing to the fine breeze which
 we have, this far this very season, we do not go full speed,
 which makes a saving of about 6 tons of coals daily. On
 an average the *Sivius* consumes 25 or 26 tons daily;
 when we left Southampton, we had on board 800 tons - I
 remember correctly. I found in *Albion* in the beginning
 of the year, that she splended *Antelope* and in *Sidby* for 10
 miles from a small island called *Pantellase*, the island
 I see, from Warburton's Gulf (England), is *Calypso's* Isle.

at the same time the Notary May of Naples - It is strange that
 tho' I am not sea sick, I have always, when anchoring in the
 morning, a most disagreeable Taste in my mouth, and this called
 of Saliva. I do not get rid of till dinner. To day, tho' I was
 not quite so ill, and determined to eat less henceforward. -
 Wednesday 5 May. Sat at noon in the shade on deck. 84 F 83 R. M.
 Thursday 6. - I Rowing I played a game at chess against Miss
 Torrey & Lucy, which was commenced on 3rd & finished on 6th. It
 lasted about 2 hours and after having made about 40 moves on each
 side, it was given up by mutual agreement. Flying fish we have
 seen in these days, also porpoises and occasionally at night the
 phosphoric light of the sea. we are now decidedly & clearly in a
 tropical Climate. - On 5th after Tea, when we were below occupied
 with the shipboard, the Stewardess, and down to me by Harriet, to
 me to come on deck, to see what the sailors were doing, it being
 Guy Fawkes day; when I came on deck, all the sailors from the
 forecabin were on the quarterdeck, where a few of them were
 carrying a hotch pot; one of them, covered up with sheepskins
^{a light bumping} his face, also wrapped up, with a Landervin in his
 hand, & carried by four other sailors upon a bear made of two
 poles, was the head man and represented Guy Fawkes. Into
 the Landervin the money was poured, which another of the
 crew had collected from the passengers. Another was wrapped
 up in an outside, constituting a most disagreeable smell, and
 with the horns sticking out from the head covered & shipped
 about. - He was a kind of buffoon, but what relations
 he bore to Guy Fawkes or what should tell me. Having
 round the Bear, the sailors sang several songs, they marched
 round the deck, carrying Guy Fawkes with them and
 sang again until the shrill whistles of one of the officers
 commanded them to their part of the vessel, the fore.

83

visible, but on our arrival, very energetic Englishmen. I dined in my cabin part
 of the deck and missed exactly my light was put out, whilst I was undressing -
 I was part 12, before I fell asleep. The heat was hardly supportable -
 Saturday 24th. The anchor was cast as early as ten hours or 11, seeing so
 the water made me board, yet I did not get up till near 7. Before I went on
 deck, I had many things to arrange in my cabin, so that it was nearly
 before I made my appearance. But I found my chest, when I turned
 my eyes towards the shore, I thought. I had never in all my life seen
 anything more pretty. - there was nothing grand, nothing actually
 beautiful, but the whole had such a tropical, or rather such a West
 Indian appearance, that I was all at once convinced of the truth
 of the description of scenery in Tom Bringle's Log. We came to anchor
 in a bay, at a distance of about 3 miles from shore, the two extremest
 points of the coast, the former, bearing respectively S.W. 1/2 S.E.,
 the latter stretching out into the sea in the shape of a narrow strip of land,
 with a signal staff upon the same. The whole shore from one point to
 the other lined with trees & white houses. - the houses generally embraced
 in partly covered by the trees, except of course, where ^{small} ~~large~~ ^{new} ~~old~~
 bearing from where we were anchored, it appeared, and there were
 nothing but houses, in the total darkness of evening, were visible, -
 different species of palm trees, some the date palm, others the
 cocopalme trees, & here the mountain cabbage, & perhaps the town
 here and behind the town and this line of trees & trees along the
 shore, the ground gradually rises, beautifully cultivated, and under
 various sorts of high mountains, but with delightful undulating
 hills, and this island is rather deficient in water and has no rely
 solely upon rain, yet I was told, that it is extremely well cultivated
 owing to the abundance of labourers, so that it exports annually
 an average 300000 bushels of wheat about 200000 of sugar
 and only 100000 of rum. (The people here also called "little England"
 & when they have been to any of the other islands, say, that
 the negroes from the little islands in the distant islands from St. John's

they return from the West Indies - The Bay is called Barbadoes Bay
 and several vessels were at anchor, amongst which various
 ships, one of which docks with Havana from Africa, and many
 one called Slaves - The Reindeer, a steamer of nearly 400 Tons, being
 in the same, Royal Steam Packet Company, was due to us, with
 the object to take her mail to Demerara; for the convenience of
 Letters the ^{Govt} Government allows this Company annually
 24,000 £. The Sea was beautifully smooth & quiet. - The day
 on 2nd was the 13th 1837. After breakfast the passengers
 went gradually on shore in three boats, saved by Negroes. - I was
 one of the last with Colonel Macaron & little Harriet - I should have
 said, that several rather decent looking mulatto females, with
 a blue bird round their head, which is their usual headdress, other
 - were dressed in fine green, and with a gold & silver necklace & were
 on board at our early hour offering cards of their different Barbadian
 friends to the passengers - we were soon within the arms of a
 small black, evens or more & then landed at a quay - the first
 house I paid my first visit to - the first was on the
 left - we followed a narrow path, one of the Mulatto females, who
 had gone off with us in a boat, as she said, she had en-
 dured a part of the storm, which was completely in ruins - it
 had been destroyed on 3^d July by a dreadful fire, which consumed
 one fourth of the house, & took out in one hotel, or rather inn,
 kept by Miss Phillips & Mr. Phillips, - opposite the same is an
 other house, where all Mr. Harvey & Mr. Phillips, two of our
 passengers, had taken up their quarters. - we just entered the
 hotel, where, & where the Colonel ordered dinner at Miss Phillips
 which being done, the Colonel, Harriet & I called first to see
 something of Barbadoes - The houses are partly of brick &
 white washed, none consisting of more than the ground floor &
 being, & a good many are small miserable wooden huts

glabrous are for some being a general luxury - sometimes bluish, are called Jealousies, and quite as frequent. The streets are not paved, the ground seems to be a heavy clayey soil. The inhabitants are dressed without exception, colored, from pitch black to the light yellow Macassar color, I suppose, in proportion to the rank and price. White, there are as many as 2000 - the black women have without exception a hair, generally a colored cotton one, tied round their head, - occasionally their cotton grows out rather loose, having much of their neck, arms & legs exposed. The males, both the young, have nothing particular in their dress, jackets & trousers of some ordinary white stuff, and always a turban or nicely ingathered and some cap or hat whatever; - all these blacks have the habit of converging every thing upon their heads, from the headdress to the lightest & most insignificant ^{thing}. The Calabos, who are his long residence in St. Christophers knows well to treat them, addressed almost every woman ^{whom} he met, in a peculiar manner, never omitting the "Lady" title, & they were either with one another, or with a husband or ^{husband} going ^{about} their white work. - The inland varieties differ, ^{some} by which purple, one apparently reaches a large establishment, the first hand varieties another. I myself a pair of ready made dark red cotton drill pants & drawers in 3 equal tur to 4/6, and a trunk in 2/6, both things I thought very cheap. Spectacles I could not find to suit my eyes, we made a little black fellow, to serve as a guide, and followed him, watching slowly a good way out of town, I was much surprised with the vegetation, - I have never seen any thing like it, such a number of beautiful flowers of all colors, red, blue, yellow, white, and of all kinds covering trees & bushes, and then look the Corone & Stained were everywhere with ^{the trees} nearly all of them. I saw ^{here} again palm trees and of others, which grow in Peru, "Platanos, Cactus and Ferns", but

not to any great extent, - then there were small jungles of guinea
 grapes as well as fields covered with sugarcane. We walked along
 very luxuriantly, flowering flowers, enjoying occasional shade -
 in the sun the heat was very intense - all on a sudden a
 shower of rain came on, and little girls knoched at a house, which
 was closed; it was opened to us, we first sat down in a small
 veranda protected by the "jealousie", however when the rain
 increased, we sat down in one of the rooms, also withered glass
 condenser, with a wooden floor, but otherwise neatly, the
 plainly furnished. - the kind lady of the house, a rather good
 looking woman of color, of a very light shade, wife to Mr. John
 Peterson, who has a store and Dring. Cases, at the side in the
 corner of conversation, joined us & we conversed with her pleasantly
 for about half an hour, when the weather having cleared up,
 we left her, after having thanked her for her hospitality & given
 her our regards. We then continued our walk entered the grounds
 both of the General & of the Governor of the Island, the Colonel
 entering into conversation with always very one whom we
 met, also with the English educated Grenadian who stood among
 from the Governor's garden gate we had a nice view to the
 gently rising country at a short distance, & we then returned to
 Dring. Town to the sea front, where we had some refreshment;
 there were two, terraces, a large water, mineral water, ice punch
 &c. & we saw there many of our fellow passengers, ^{some} of
 whom we had also seen driving about - There we returned
 to Miss Phillips hotel; the Col. was very amiable, and
 I should have said here, I passed deliciously. I took a little
 black guide to show me to the bathing places - they are many
 situated, in tropical beauties; a small wooden house
 with one room is erected ^{in the sea} at a good distance from shore & a
 Dring. Bay, looks rather, - from the rooms you descend a

87
 goes right to the sea, a small ogival piece of which is covered with
 rich and green, and sheltered by palm trees standing in the
 the ground, from the streets, which are not more than a few
 The bottom is fine sand, but the water was very warm and it did
 not reach much above my hips: nevertheless I enjoyed this bath
 very much, and only regretted that my time was so very short.
 The bathing house was kept by a pale, rather stout, somewhat
 but not very agreeable, with a large family of nine little black-eyed
 girls. It struck ^{me} at first as rather queer, to hear all these
 black & colored people speak English, this is also very odd, this pro-
 nunciation, particularly that of the black, who always say
 instead of th, is very defective. - Here I saw also for the first
 times black boys dressed in short English uniforms. I learned, that
 there are various organizations of kind. I entered the Market
 place, which is a nice, pleasant looking open piece of ground
 such as large shady trees in the middle, ^{middle} surrounded by carriages
 game, promiscuous were kept up, as well as of other vegetables
 and the black sellers & purchasers kept up an incessant noise:
 opposite the entrance are nine, ten, twelve stalls for the sales
 of meat & fish and the whole had a very pleasing appearance.
 I then turned back, I went my way through, saw the fountain,
 the other way on. I ^{went} however not back where I came in, there
 for dinner: we were only about half of one, several minutes
 I sat down near Mr. Levy, the French woman from St. Thomas
 I amused myself well enough, conversing with her, only, the
 talk was excessive - you were talking but continual inquiring
 of facts - After dinner I conversed a very long time with little
 Staines - of our fellow passengers Mr. Miss Wilson, whose
 acquaintance I have not made, remained in Barbados -
 Mr. Harvey, one of our first players, a very agreeable
 young man, went on board the Remond for Demerara.

88
 a few more passengers came off from Barbados, as almost
 some grain under. After tea I remained below with
 my diary & conversing with Mr. Williams, Clerk of the firm
 of Oliver, Kinnear & Co, 145 Leadenhall St., London, an extremely
 pleasant young man. At 10^{1/2} I went to my berth, where
 the head was badger. In the evening in the Saloon 14⁵.
 Saw a few cards about town: For a 5⁰⁰ I received 24⁵
 for an English shilling & a half penny I had a bus state piece
 and a few more pieces equivalent to U. S. 1⁰⁰ & 1⁰⁰, one of which
 spare pieces was what I had in pay for my berth, equal to
 half a rial. - Being no shore cast, one more shilling, returning with
 the two French 2 shillings.

Tuesday 7 Nov. I rose early, arranged my trunk, went on
 deck, saw the island of Grenada, & left from Barbados at the
 very verge of the horizon, as seen in the Saloon, where I have
 been writing most of the night. Last night after leaving Barbados
 we had extremely vivid and continual sheet-lightning, lightning with
 out Thunder. When after breakfast went on deck, we were not
 far from the Island of Grenada, along the Southern side of which we
 continued our course: its appearance is completely different from that
 of Barbados. - Barbados is very flat. Grenada presents a very mountain-
 ous appearance. - at the distance at which we were from the
 island, the peaks & rugged, hilly, mountainous looked gray, with
 here & there a small patch of cultivated land of a light green
 color between them. This Island produces only sugar, but by no
 means in any great extent. - it is little cultivated and compared
 to Barbados, it is of little value. - The sea was quite smooth,
 the weather delightful, only too hot, in the shade on deck the
 thermometer was 89° F. 25° C. In the Westward, the Mountains slope
 down gradually and a steep head land forms the apparently
 the island point in the distance, toward which we had to

89

before we could get down to the water, the French, coming
 out with the one, were with the other, we had once a little time out
 from the French, although he had reason to complain of some of their
 conduct, because he did not attend upon him sufficiently quickly; he
 went up to Capt. Pines stating his complaint; which he said, I do not
 know, but when I heard the Captain say, "If you wish to insult me,
 you are under mistake," then old Mr. Miller, a rough Irish diverger,
 otherwise a well-behaved and kind man, took up the cudgel for the
 first time, and walked up to the French in a threatening manner, shaking his
 stick - however, the interference of some other passengers, the
 thing was arranged, and the French went with rage. At the same time
 we had continued our course rather to the N.W. and then round
 the bluff promontory, now higher ground was appeared to us, and when
 we reached there, I saw, that in the very distance are several small
 lakes & bays, now also the Town St. George, became visible, it is
 partially situated upon a low hill, but the church shows themselves
 on a high, a steep, the English, the others, a square tower, the
 Dutch church - with its red roof & various towers, two or three
 towers, I could very well recognize, immediately behind the town the
 ground rises to high hills covered with wood, upon the top of
 them fortifications are visible: - a small promontory, a red,
 on the summit of which a fort, with the Union Jack flying
 from the walls, protrudes into the sea: this we rounded, but
 it is now left, and found ourselves in a small beautiful bay -
 almost landlocked, the City of Glasgow a small steamer, for
 Trinidad - the Tay, a large one of the same size as the Trinidad,
 with two masts only, while the Trinidad has three, for Lamerica,
 and another waiting for our arrival, - we took our situation
 so close on shore, near the Coal-dock, that a reefing of sails
 from the shore in the night, it was now about noon, and they
 immediately commenced sailing - some negro boys were bathing,

90
 one of them in a state of complete nudity, which called down
 upon him some such adjectives from one of the officers - The
 scenery, which this little cove presents, is one of the most
 beautiful, which can be imagined, indeed behind the shade
 where the cove is deep, rises the such with its ramparts -
 whilst a little more to the right, partly up the hill, partly along
 the beach, the town lies behind the Town, as said more than
 once, the word covered mountains, which extend in the same
 manner all round the cove, which here & there a patch of
 cleared ground, a house or two, & fortifications on the summit.
 In my opinion this scenery can vie with any thing, which
 I have seen in Europe, whilst the cove itself, full of fruit,
 gives us the same Town such an outlandish appearance -
 how interesting & amusing would it be, to make such a voyage
 as the present one, with a truly intelligent young girl, like
 little Knauer - After having taken an orange for lunch, I went
 on shore - nearly all our passengers had done the same, but the
 more more of them would dream of taking such a walk, as I
 intended to do in the middle of the day, & thus started quite by my-
 self. I crossed the Town in every direction, some of its streets are
 extremely steep, up hill & down hill, with occasional short
 descents leading down to the beach, - the houses are partly of brick,
 partly of stone, & a great great many of red the golden part
 of wood, the population is nearly all black & white, & in my
 view rather a strange thing, to see the former occasionally
 dressed like ladies & gentlemen, the apparently the greater
 part of the black belong to the labouring class, - I being
 curious, I saw them in their best & finest, with the deers-
 standing about, talking about, sometimes smoking on the
 shore, - doing nothing - here & there examining & caressing
 the heads of the little negro boys - the women generally their

21
 from their shoulders, exposing, if not their black bosoms, at
 least a good deal of their brown backs. I saw a few white people
 coming from Church, accompanied by black & colored men. Besides
 the two churches already mentioned, there is also a French, I suppose,
 Catholic Chapel, where the congregation was assembling. In the
 Protestant Church & monuments are erected to those loyal
 subjects who lost their lives in the insurrection which broke out in
 the Island in 1795. That in the middle is Niviere's Stone
 Monument General & a few others, whose names are inscribed
 upon a stone taken prisoner on 3^d March 1795 by "invincible banditti,"
 "murdered by the insidious acts of friends & publicans - murdered
 'till' in the Field Camp of Mount Zecaga!" The monument
 to the right is the memory of Josias Rogers captain of the
 Quaker, in an of war, who died on 25 April 95, & that to the
 left, to the memory of the loyal military men & inhabitants
 who lost their lives in the year 1795. Out of town I
 ascended the hills covered with thick forest, then the middle of
 which I with difficulty could follow the path, until I reached
 the fortifications on the top, but none of which, which I entered,
 were completely in ruins. In some a cannon was still
 standing & balls lying around it, but no sentry. The doors open-
 ing were well as well as the corridors being decaying. The
 view is pretty, towards the Sea; the Town lying in my feet
 with the fort on the south, the cove with the steamers, &
 then the Sea only bound by the horizon resting upon the
 white island, a small River, with black women beating
 the linen, they are washing, the river of which came up to
 us, and on the other side of the River Laguna was covered
 in a different direction along the beach in the sun - the look-
 ing down - upon the hills in the shade in the sun.

93

superfluities, again to be enumerated, and at 5h I went on board the
 day in one of the French boats with various other passengers.
 Now the custom regarding the baggage was no joke, - mine I got
 together in a short time, but then I had to have an interpreter for the
Naua *Trinidad*. The berth allotted to me was situated exactly
 similarly to that of the French; it was a Middle Berth with a
 side window, on the main deck. There had been in the Saloon a
 bed up to the deck, which in size it was rather larger than that
 which I had on board the French. At about 7 we got under
 weigh, - we had tea, but instead of a bill being run, we are called
 here to our meals by a long long stick, which is of Chinese
 invention, a piece of wood, some large metal plate, made of
 gold & copper; it makes an awful noise, I think, something
 like it was used in Lima in the *Matamor* *Spina* *Norona*,
 which, being on the oak tree, was struck by *Norona*, who
 calling the women. It was a lovely beautiful cool
 moonlight night, the motion of the vessel and the field. I
 greeted Miss MacKinnon, Mr. Copple, Sharpe, joined in & we
 continued conversing on deck till 10, when we retired to our
 upper deck. Lights are put out here at 10h.
 Monday 27 Nov. Notwithstanding the heat, I slept well
 till about 6, I soon awoke after & went on deck. In my berth
 on board of this vessel I find life of the motion & heat less of the
 noise of the engines than I find on the French. We
 are now the following passengers, Mr. Mitchell, watchmaker
 of Kingston, Mr. Ferns, merchant of the same place with
 his wife & two children, Mr. Chapman & children for America,
 the is to be an aged one, her younger sister, rather pretty
 girl, called ^{Frederick} *Frederick*, Mr. Korman & her young son, Miss Mac
 Kinnon, Mr. Magnus, Mr. Phillips, a Mr. Macdonald with
 his two children, his wife her husband, a military man, and

94

a Mr. Nathan

Newcastle - all these leave at Kingston - and for Chagres: but in
 allusion, the brother in law Mr. Ranjifo - Miguel (brother) his
 two nephews: Gonzalo Vazquez & Gonzalo Vargas - more or less
 are about 25; the remainder of the 100 who embarked in
 Southampton - At breakfast ^{at 10} 11: there were amongst
 other things, excellent Cal has here called ^{avocado corrupted into} Alligator Peas, large
 than the Quevian - The sea is quite smooth, contrary to
 my notions, but the boat is quite 16 ft - 24 ft. I have been
 writing nearly the whole morning - which the gentlemen
 I am now pretty well acquainted. At breakfast I had sat down
 at the Table where the Captain provides and where all the ladies
 sit: however at 10:30, instead of at 4, as on 1st day,
 I moved to the other Table with the doctor at the head
 of the lower table. Besides these two gentlemen & myself, only
 the Nuncio Granadinos sit here, however as I am to remain
 with them as far as Panama, I thought even prudent, to
 court their company a little. - After dinner on deck I ex-
 changed a few words with Mr. Chapman & conversed for
 some time with Miss ^{Holland} Longford, who is not arri-
 ving. Missella
 Kinsman, a Frenchman's daughter & blue stocking has taken
 a "much to be desired" affection to me & it is no easy matter
 to escape her talk. "of course she gets fairly tired of you. This
 evening I made this unpleasantly experience - She
 never sang afterwards & played the guitar. - It was plain
 enough, but nothing particular - It was a delightful moon-
 light night. At 11:15 I retired to my cabin.

Tuesday 11 Nov. The heat this night was dreadful.
 I awoke in the middle of the night, with the window
 open & covered with nothing but my shirt and neck:
 half my whole body was ⁱⁿ ~~covered~~ with perspiration.
 I rose early & after breakfast I had the whole time

95

till turned the by no means wished for company of Miss Mac
 Kinnon who made me sit down near her on deck & kept
 me, rather silent, in a not to be interrupted conversation
 after lunch I sat a little & am now writing. The sea is not
 quite so smooth as it was yesterday, the ship is steady &
 we have a steady N. E. trade wind. Mr. ad noon on deck in
 the shade 8 P. M. 23rd F. Sharp, Capt. of the Tay, is rather
 rough & in my opinion, nothing like so pleasant & gentlemanly
 as Capt. Bower of the Trunk. Till nearly dinner time I perused
 & corrected ^{revised} my diary from its commencement: after dinner
 some of the ladies came on deck, I rejected and not having much
 of Miss Mac Kinnon's company. With Miss ^{Stoddard} Townsend
 a little, she is insignificant, but not disagreeable, & not very pretty,
 but pleasant on account of her youth, she is 20 years old. The
 present sea sang a little, at 8 o'clock the ladies went below. Time
 hang rather heavily. I read below some Rapid Naval, which I
 found lying about & turned in before 10. We were usually going
 at the rate of 7 or 8 knots.
 Wednesday 24th Nov. There is to day a little more motion than in
 the morning until a few of the ladies appeared. Till lunch time
 was on deck reading Chambers' Tracts & notes, that Mrs. Colburn
 Marshal Macdonald, Doctor at Tain, one of the Duke's generals
 was the son of a Macdonald of Scotland of considerable extraction
 who, then called Macdonald, accompanied in the year 1760
 Miss Mary Macdonald, who was included in a great measure in
 the escape of James Charles Edward, the pretender, after his
 defeat at Culloden on 16 Apr. Then Miss Macdonald arrived
 Macdonald as her near servant, and the James, dressed
 as a female servant, under the name of Betty Nairn, in
 an elegant coat with her hair and of the Hebrides in this
 when Mr. ad noon on deck in the shade 8 P. M. 23rd F. Till lunch

96
 I took only two oranges, since when I have been reading, almost
 a writing my diary. It is now nearly the end of the year. Living
 in the capital's condition even I do not feel quite well. However after
 dinner I quickly returned, towards evening the ladies came on
 deck. I endeavored to converse a little with Miss. Bellard, but Miss
 MacKinnon always sticking to me like glue. After dinner
 Miss. Magnus, Phillips, Pinnock & myself played & talked till
 10 1/2. I then walked the deck till nearly 11 1/2 when
 I withdrew.

Thursday 13 Nov. When I went on deck at 8 o'clock we
 were standing along the Brazilian Coast of Santa Dominga at
 a distance of from 5 to 6 miles. It is a very high island and
 up to the very tops the mountains are covered with bushes
 & trees, but cultivation is extremely scarce. I saw indeed my
 fellow passengers had seen that they ^{the Brazilians} already exposed sugar from
 Barbados, and that our long of our sleep and taken to bed
 such a misfortune! I may be the same with coffee. The inhabi-
 tants are so lazy as not to plant our coffee trees. They only culti-
 vate the old banana, which in every office will do well. Pres-
 sumably we could distinguish along the coast some barren
 light grey colored rocks. To perhaps about here I saw a small
 patch of ground, where the crew seemed to be clearing away -
 Miss. Bellard and Miss. MacKinnon came on deck. - but
 I hardly could speak a few words to the former, when the
 ladies again caught hold of me. She had now a French book
 with caricatures, in Latin, in English, certainly partly
 enough, which she made me look over with a frequently
 explain to her. - by no means an ^{une}pleasant occupation. If she
 were but somewhat prettier, younger & not so alarmingly
 blue. At 1 o'clock on deck in the shade 87 F. 24 R. - When
 I returned on deck, after having been writing the preceding, we

97

had so much approached the land, that the trees & bushes, which cover
 this side of the island from the verge of the sea up to the summit of the
 mountains, are clearly distinguishable. - patches of cultivated land,
 where the wood is cleared away, are every very scarce. Immediately
 after lunch, at 12th we came to a stop in Jacquesmel Bay, we
 did not anchor, but kept ourselves stationary at about 1/2 mile from
 shore, the two points of the extensive bay bearing S.W. S.W. Jacques-
 mel appears to be a miserable place, consisting of a few huts or
 hovers, which are built near the beach and up the hill, where
 the trees ^{are} cleared away. There are also some poor indications, but
 apparently without canons. The Dominicaly Agent was in wait
 on shore, taking the mail bags with him, when first the steamer
 reached here. They had but very few letters to deliver, but now
 the correspondence has become pretty considerable, especially for
 Port-au-prince, which lies across the island at the distance of from
 12 to 18 miles. As soon as the Dominicaly agent returned, the
 steamer away, having been detained here not much more than
 an hour. Miss Bellford was but a short time on deck, but
 sufficiently friendly towards me. - of Miss Mary Harrison I cannot
 complain. of the other Ladies I talk hardly any more. At
 a short distance from where we had been lying, we passed
 Jacquesmel Cape, remarkable on account of the rocks, which
 quite recently appear to have sunk into the sea.
 In Jacquesmel Bay, 25 miles from Kingston, 3 vessels were at
 anchor, three on shore. - In this part of the Dominicaly French
 is the language of the negroes & colored people, residing here.
 The coast continues presenting the same appearance as to the
 Eastward of Jacquesmel, we stood about west towards
 Sansibar, gradually lost the island out of sight. - Only at
 sea I had the pleasure of seeing Miss Bellford. she is a nice
 girl. - the Captain, Maup, whom I did not like, seems to have

98
 taken a great fancy to her. After Tea she came from as late
 night flood as which till nearly 10h. I came off windward gain
 as being again. We were interrupted at about 11. Clock by
 seeing one of the most beautiful, nearly total, eclipses of the
 moon, which I have ever witnessed. Today's full moon
 and only a very, extremely small slip to the right side was
 not covered by the Earth's shadow, but through the moon's
 light was hid, yet the moon's surface was visible, showing
 a red brownish color. As long as the Eclipse lasted, the stars
 were visible, but of course they faded, as soon as the moon
 resumed its light. I suppose, that the whole Eclipse lasted
 from 2 to 2 1/2 hours. When I returned on Deck at 10h, I was
 told, the moon was covered with dust, and in the East there
 was an altered increased vibrating sheet, lightning. The
 person, Mr. Lee, a humaner man, directed one of
 the other passengers by invitation, & introduced Mr. Brady,
 another fair and English sailor, and it was sent to, when I
 returned to my berth, where I had to undress in the dark.
 Friday 26 Nov. When I went on Deck at about 7, we were
 opposite the Western point of Santa Domingo. Cape Tiburon
 the weather is cloudy, but always hot, now at 10h in the forenoon
 86° = 24h. Gradually the high land of San Marcos would be apparent,
 we were opposite its most Eastern point at about 6 1/2 Clock, at
 its very extremity a lightness is visible. So we steamed along the
 Southern Coast of the Island, we saw, that, for some distance
 from the shore, the land is rather low, in a great measure not
 much wooded, in the same manner as Santa Domingo, here it
 shows cultivated, where the ground had a lighter color and a
 white building peaked the middle of the mountain range.
 Later on surrounding the same. Between the low land, high
 mountains rise in different ridges, they are all covered with

99

went to the very summit, the highest & principal Ridge is called the Blue Mountain, as every body knows. At a very great distance from the shore we met a pilot boat, and on pilot, a brown fellow, came on board the *Tramcar*. Back in the morning and after dinner I had some amusing talk with Miss Bellair. She is extremely innocent and seems to know very little of society. For instance, before dinner she had been near another girl, & said, 'Do you wish me to remain here, or not? if I remain, I shall get on head ache & cannot come to dinner.' I of course asked her, what I should be very sorry, if she came to get head ache, but that now she sitting near me, it would be a misery to lose her. She, 'But then, at dinner is you not sit opposite to me - I certainly, it's a pleasure to see you, but at such a distance!' She, 'And do you like them to look at me?' And after dinner I sat down near her, saying that it was a service of great to me, that until Brenda I had not attended her, but that I had been very desirous to do so, but had not ventured, she having been placed under the protection of such a grim guardian (The Admiral's agent on board the *Tramcar* was continually looking after her and her was complained to her sister, Mr. Chapman, that she walked about too much with Mr. Headache). Her answer was: 'And did you really wish to speak to me?' - On another occasion I had asked her to go with me, to look at two pretty fossils of hers - she replied: 'Not just now.' At home I saw her go down with one of Mr. Chapman's children. Of course I reproached her with having done so, when she said, 'Well, then let us go again!' Now I thought this very kind, for the first time I took her away to go to & to return from the museum. She is rather small, her eyes are of a light blue, not particularly lively, her mouth somewhat large, but her teeth are white and of a beautiful white, & her smile extremely pleasing. When she

took off her gloves. I was surprised to observe the size of her
 hands & the of her wrist. My detaining myself so long with
 the description of this young girl, proves, that I liked her, which
 was certainly the case, and also, that in day, Tuesday 14 Nov. there
 much time to spare. With Miss Mac Neilson, who, as more
 than once has remarked our board, has made a tremendous attack
 upon me, with whom I talked & walked about a good deal, I
 shall have done much quicker. She is very plain, wears a
 faded, her black hair, of which Miss Stollard said many an
 article is very blue & a note to be heard the Master, so Miss Stollard
 called her. When it got dark, we arrived suddenly with
 watching the every minute, receding light of the light house,
 and when the moon rose, nothing could be more beau-
 tiful than the view, but no it shed upon the rippling waves
 of the Ocean, had so quiet & smooth as a lake. For some
 time it was uncertain whether the Captain would make Port
 Royal, this night or not. He at last determined not to enter the
 night, which being known, the passengers retired gradually to
 their respective beds.

Saturday 16 Nov. Mr. Manco, occupies the berth, next
 to mine. His wife & children cried more than usually &
 awake more than once. He got under weigh again at about 5,
 I awake, but could not get up, until day light allowed me to
 see. I was awake at about 6 1/2, it was a beautiful morning
 for a few moments, the sun had just risen. Several gentlemen
 were on deck, of the ladies only Mrs. Nathan & Mrs. Manco
 joined us, & we were just passing Port Royal, which was
 now in our sight & to the eastward of us. It is a flat neck of
 sandy land which stretches out into the sea and which is
 surrounded with the island by a continuation of the same,
 called the Port Royal; the interiority is called Port Royal, and is

101

around with various buildings, which constitutes a large naval
 establishment. The hospital is a large building, and the dock-yards
 are pretty extensive. Between & round these buildings cocoa nut
 trees show themselves here & there. The Entrance must be rather
 dangerous, for buoys are placed every where, indicating the route,
 which must be taken. Between Port Royal at short distances from
 the shore rocks are scattered about, called the Keyes. Various
 Roads come off from Port Royal & some passengers already left the
 steamer. Just passed the Port Royal, a large man of war at
 guard duty is at anchor, also a frigate which serves for shore ship,
 besides which, a man of war is at anchor, and three small three
 masted vessels, which, the engineer I learned, belong also to government.
 One used to fetch water for the supply of the man of war. On
 the Western side opposite Port Royal the shore rises into wood cov-
 ered mountains similar to those we saw, running along the coast,
 a fortification is erected there, called the Fort de l'Apollon, and a little
 further on, on the hill side, follows a small village, Fort Henderson,
 at a short distance thence, the hills tower up as to form a level piece
 of ground, covered with wood, and in a great measure, swampy
 as I am told, then the low land to the left, behind the just mentioned
 hills the road leads to Spanish Town, 15 miles distant from Kingston,
 in which place, Spanish Town, the members of the Legislature or
 Jamaica parliament, meet. Mr Samuel Manners, whose name
 I have frequently mentioned as one of my fellow passengers, the a-
 fore, is one of the deputies, he resides in Falmouth, Jamaica, &
 if ever I visit Jamaica again I have reason, I shall not fail to
 call upon him. Before you reach Kingston Harbour, you
 have still to pass the great Fort Augustus, the embrasures in
 the walls of which are only a little elevated above the Level of
 the sea. The Entrance to Kingston is thus completely defended
 by Port Royal, the Guard Ship, the 12 apollo, & Fort Augustus.

On morning turning a little to the right, the Town of Kingston
 appears near. The town itself is far from making a pleasant
 appearance, though several houses, some of which has any thing
 like a handsome look about it, are clustered together, under two
 steeples overtopping them, to facilitate the landing, some miserable
 shacks stretch into the sea, & all along some vessels were at
 anchor. However unimpressive as the town itself looks, various
 rings of mountains, all covered with wood, which rise like a very short
 distance behind the town, have a pretty appearance. Upon the
 shore from 2000 to 3000 feet above the level of the sea, barracks
 are built for white soldiers, - one of these Barracks with huts
 surrounding them, is called Newcastle and another I saw Mr.
 Hamer with his two children started in a small vehicle, he must
 have been late, an ensign, after some miles the Port, that she
 should be obliged to mount a couple of horses, there being no further
 carriage made. In Kingston itself there are black soldiers, who
 stand the best better than the white. - At a very short distance
 from the shore our Steamer, the Tay, left. - the passengers left
 gradually, - I was sorry I did not see Miss Bellard go. In which her
 good bye, - she & her sister, Mr. Chapman, who is married to her
 as well as in a superintendence of prisoners. Ingent with the latter
 two children were already at some distance from the Steamer,
 when I looked over to them, she waved her hand to me. Of the
 ladies only Miss Mac Kinnon remained in Greatford, after which
 I had her good bye & then went over shore in a boat with
 the 5 New Grenadiers. I lost them soon & then walked all
 round the Town by myself. I first had to go to the Greenhouse
 in Hill a Gentleman there, that Miss Mac Kinnon was on
 board the Steamer, and then to purchase a pair of spectacles, for
 which, partly recovered in due, I paid more than 1/2. The
 street was laid out in right angle, part, amongst which:

103

Street Port Royal and Harbour Street are the principal ones, where most
 business is done, run parallel to the Sea; the other traverses them: none of
 them is paved, the inhabitants say, that the torrents of rain, which come
 rushing from the neighbouring mountains, would carry away the stones
 placed in the deep sand, which mixed up with rubble, now covers the
 streets. The houses have upon the whole a poor miserable dilapidated
 appearance; it is true they have porticos (portales) below, and above
 galleries, but then the pillars which sustain both the one & the other
 are made of round seasoned wood; then the porticos are in many places
 raised several feet above the carriage road, and steep uneven steps
 lead down. Towards that end of the town, adjacent to the harbour,
 is the "Spacio" a large sandy green place, with the Barracks, the
 Church, the Anglican, and a Church which the last by far the
 handsomest building. In one corner of the same, and most
 place, where most fruit & vegetables are sold; both yellow and green
 chives were exclusively black & coloured people, who in Jamaica
 the number of the black & coloured people surpasses by far that of the
 white. Labourers are rather scarce, so that the colonial government
 is taking active steps to import free Labourers, both from Africa
 from the East Indies, which latter are called East India Labourers.
 Barring the enormous heat the perspiration can never very far
 in summer. I walked a high road a considerable distance west of
 town, the country just was in view of the neighbourhood, a
 sandy road with miserable wooden huts, lined with high cactus,
 some plantain, a few even nut trees, principally with the
 Guaranos, who called East Indians. A few white people I met
 in their gigs driving 10 mules, and numbers of blacks with
 vegetables, fruit & sugar cane on their heads - they all call
 each other "Mama", Sir & Miss, and the ladies drop their
 kerchiefs, but when they quarrel, they call each other, "black
 nigger" & when in a rage, a negro will come give his

184
 picked to a man of color. On my return to Town, I visited that
 part, where the rail road runs to Spanish Town, and where
 the Terraces and other necessary buildings are about being
 erected. On the 21st of this month the Rail Road will be opened.
 Walking along Harbour Street & Port Royal Street I observed many
 shops, filled with English manufactured goods. - Henry Pinck,
 one of our fellow passengers, who had told me to call upon him,
 kept a business store. - it extends from Harbour to Port Royal
 Street, - on one side is the retail shop - on the other, the store "for
 export", that is to say, sales by piece, not by package. I waited
 considerably long until Mr Pinck came, in the mean
 while I read a Jamaica paper & found in the same the following
 description of Friday's eclipse. "The eclipse commenced
 on the N. limb of our satellite at about the 11th nearly
 the entire phase was observed. The eclipse ended at 9²⁰." - Mr.
 Pinck, who by the bye told me, that I might give letters of
 introduction to him to any friends of mine, who might visit
 Jamaica, and upon whom I shall certainly call, if you deem
 him agreeable, told me, that Lewis' business is decreasing and that
 upon the whole the business of Kingston is gradually falling
 off. He added, that in the course of the last 18 months he has
 been the principal importer of dry Goods and I conclude, that
 he is doing well, because he speaks of returning to England,
 where in the 1st of April he has bought some property, in the
 course of a few years intending at that same time to return
 thither. Whilst his carriage, upon four new horses, drawn
 by one horse, was getting ready, I again strolled about, & visited
 the different markets, halls for meat & fish, also an open place
 near by, where vegetables & fruit were selling, amongst the
 latter I observed some small "Chirimoyas", after which I re-
 turned to his store. - We then drove out - he showed me

[illegible]

107

surround with deep Pasture, also with some of the gentlemen, washed
the deck & coast in total about 20. The passage from Kingston to the
Harbour is known to be always invariably & enough sure.

Tuesday 18 Nov. A little before midnight a gun was fired, which
awoke me. I stepped in the dark & could see nothing. We were lying in
the Bay of Santa Martha, about 1/2 mile from shore. The Moon was
out and the outlines of the shore and the mountains, of which I
was told, some are covered with snow, were visible, some clearly
recognizable. But of the Town itself which stretches along the
beach, nothing was visible. No light, no house, no human being -
only the baying of a dog was heard. - a voice I saw was first -
no body there on shore. - then the captain determined upon making
off the point which Mr. James, formerly agent, & Mr. Lee, the present,
they made a short land running off - then came along side of the
harbour, some gentlemen were put, answered. - then our boat
came off again & came back at about 2, - the two points of
the land bore respectively N. E. & S. W. - there was two entrances
into the harbour, one to the N. which is where we came in. -
the other to the W. between the two, to the S. W. lies a rocky
island, called the Moon, - this is fortified, as well as the S. E. of
the land. - This bay offers a safe harbour, safely exposed to
frequent & sudden squalls, which come off from the land down
the high mountains, and whilst we were lying there, several
small boats of white blew over the steamer. - Duties paid at
Santa Martha - At 2 we steamed away again and then the two
entrances & as soon as we were out of the Bay I went to bed. -
At midnight on Dec 18 to 22 Nov. - When past I could see
nothing, the land was clearly visible at a distance of about 20 miles.
It had passed the mouth of the Magdalena, where the Town of
Santafé lies. We then a nice breeze, but being somewhat
sheltered by the land, the vessel's motion is much less, which has

1788
 enabled to bring up my diary to the very moment, till a. m.
 The sea has here near the shore a green, color quite different from
 the dark blue of the ^{open} Atlantic. It was about 2. I believe, when we
 were opposite the spot, where the *Soliman* was lost, and soon after the
 white walls of Carthagena; with a few temples and one, perhaps
 occupying the same, extending to the very water's edge, opened to us,
 on one side of the harbor rises a pretty high hill, La Popa, is a large
 white building, a convent, under Popa: this looks very pretty in
 the more temperate air, as with this only exception, the town all around
 is flat. We were about 10 leagues, at the Church, and, when I returned in
 boat, which I did very quickly, for the heat was quite insupportable (the
 thermometer on each bore 85 in the E. - 82 in the W.) we had Carthagena as
 well as La Popa for climate is, many years, perhaps an century or even
 longer ago, one indeed the harbor of Carthagena by the local grass,
 which is an extensive, formed by a large low island's the main,
 on the side from which we came. The Spanish Government, in
 order to impede the entrance to the Guineas from this side, had it
 blocked up with stones & rocks, so that at present no vessel can enter
 that way. - The New Spaniards once speak of clearing away
 these impediments - It has then to open the said long low
 island, and to sail thence to Boca River, an entrance on the other
 side, which, for some miles is defended by two forts, the one
 on the island itself, called Castillo de San Francisco, the other
 at Castillo de San José, which occupies the whole of a small rock,
 and the embrasures of which are just above the level of the water:
 the colors of New Spaniards red, blue & green in perpendicular stripes,
 were hoisted on the Castillo of San Francisco. The same or even two
 poles show two forts, in favor of which in an extremely long
 Bay, the most important, which I have as yet seen any where:
 it seems, as extremely important, - the low land, which
 surrounds it, is covered with wood, without any cultivation.

109

on the left side two small villages appear, but they are so miserable,
consisting of a few huts or huts, that ^{they are} hardly worth notice being.
The water in this bay is quite smooth, and with the exception of a
few shallows, there is excellent anchoring ground all over the same,
what a splendid harbor this Bay would make in the hands of the
English! but in the hands of the considered dominion of the Spaniards
the French & the British are going to correct & ruin. - We anchored at a
short distance from the Town, La Yopa with its harbor we had now
to the right and between the Town & the same upon a lower hill
another fort called San Felipe, which bears some resemblance to Fort Mifflin
rather or also to the Castle which lies in the center of Santiago de Chile.
Of the passengers I am the only one, who converses occasionally with
Miss Richardson. - she was more readily disposed in order to go on shore,
but when her father & Captain Shaw said, they would not go, because they
were too late, she took this little disappointment very quietly, which
showed me much. - At noon as we were idling, the ordinary boat
came off, and as we have no sick people on board, there was of course no
difficulty to run Landing. First Mr. James, with the mail & Mr. Knapp
left, - and in another boat, the reverend Mr. Lee. - Mr. Brandon, the passenger
riding in Carthagena - and we others, who go on to Chaguan, with the
exception of Miss Richardson & Miss. - Mr. Brandon was the stewardess &
then without giving agreement, we were safely landed at the quay of
Carthagena. In our right we passed an obelisk fortification, called
Paseo de la, I did not observe a single cannon in any of the embrasures
but along the beach, all guns & shot were lying about. - Meanwhile
my introduction we entered the Town through a large Gate. -
Don Gabriel Martinez & I remained together and walked all over
the Town. - he had a friend of his, who accompanied us a while,
after it had got dark, took us to "El Café de la Unión, called de la
nueva Granada" where the other passengers joined us, with whom
I stayed on. - which we returned on board in a short boat. - I have

22V

seen many times in the course of a life, but hardly any, which has made a more disagreeable impression upon me than the views of Castangana. It is decay personified. The streets, which in the worst Spanish fashion, run each other at right angles, are everywhere with some few exceptions, not paved. They are covered with sand & in many places full of filth. The houses consist generally of the ground floor & one story, which story is adorned with a balcony over looking. Now & then you find in the first story an open arcade to represent a window with a wooden railing, whereas a female Jew might be peering out. There was hardly a single house, which was at all neatly white washed or painted. The walls, which, as my fellow passengers, took a good notice in telling me, said the Spanish Government should have. Show the same symptoms of decay. One bastion called San Domingo, which looks towards the sea, is still in some degree. Some fine cannon & mortars were standing there, also half filled up, but not a soldier to guard them. Churches of marble are obliterated. One, that of San Augustino, is reserved for one vicarage, another is changed into a seminary. Another, de la Merced, is standing empty & falling into ruin. At length I entered two churches, the Cathedral & Santa Domingo, which, tho' small, are kept in good repair, as far as the darkness would allow me to observe. The interior of Santa Domingo was like the two Conventos de Merced, which certainly presented nothing of interest. Empty rooms & nothing else. The soldiers are lodged in white, brown & pink coats & some medical with red cuffs. Now as regards the inhabitants themselves, it seems to me, that there are very few, who can call themselves good white. In the coffee room, which by the bye is very fair, large, papered & well lighted there were a good many gentlemen, some of whom I began to know, but I do not think, a single man who had not some large

111

In the street I did not see a single one, who was not either a black or mulatto, one of the notes - I can certainly not say, the first one, and a singular specimen of what I should call a lobby, - and above all what struck me, even to see so many children, black, brown & yellow, play about in the street in a state of complete nudity. - In the afternoon I took some nice chocolate, which much agitated my wish, and I hurriedly retired upon paying. - as there sat down outside in the street to enjoy the sea breeze, for refreshment who had been refreshing - and whilst the others came conversing, I straddled about thro' some of the dirty, rather not at all, or badly lighted streets. - many of the doors of the ground floors were open, to show a miserable lamp, some black or mulatto sitting round the same on the floor or on low benches, than they were being laughing or the making. - occasionally also I heard the sound of a guitar & some singing. - but every thing had been an appearance of filth & degradation. - My fellow passengers, the New Grenadians, were a little annoyed at my spending of this, the most free in New Grenada, Santa Fe de Bogota in the friends in such unqualified terms of dislike. - they boasted of what it had been - of what it might be, as soon as it is made a grande port, & as soon as the Canal from the Caribbean to the Pacific is finished. - In my return on board I conversed in the saloon with Mr. & Mrs. Porter, the latter a little in the wind, & seated in the dark at foot of foot 20. - As late as the year 1840 & 1841, Carthagena was besieged & captured by the British belonging to Clarendon's party, the inhabitants suffered much of famine, but finally the British retired without having obtained their object.

Wednesday 29 Nov. The sea was rather rough, after breakfast I managed ^{to read} my diary of yesterday, but with much difficulty & as soon as I had done, I hastened to my berth, where I remained for the first time after having been over 30 days. I then went on deck

112
 took in order to be happy, and all the while I felt agreeable,
 I lay down on the deck quite glad, passing the time, partly with
 Dostler's studies, partly by myself. I did not rise until at 2.
 (After the first long was struck, I died well at 3, and after
 dinner I felt considerably better. I read on deck, and for some
 before going below I had a long insignificant talk with Miss
 Pastorich. At noon on the deck in the shade N. 85 E. 23.1 K.
 Thursday, 27 Nov. The sky was covered with clouds and
 had rather a wild appearance, when I went on deck. At 9 we
 were opposite Cape Manzanillo. The sea was less agitated than
 yesterday. Our course from San Blas to Chagres in N.W. a high
 land, between 287 miles. At 10th we were opposite Porto Bello (this
 is the portuguese name, which is sometimes changed into the
 Spanish Porto Bello); the land was now just distinguishable. Till
 lunch time I was busy arranging my luggage, which made
 me prepare to such a degree, as to make the preparation un-
 down my fare in actual bills. After lunch it commenced
 raining so as to conceal the land from our sight. I lay down
 in the ladies' saloon and read a life of Walter Scott's. I then
 went to converse with Miss Pastorich, who was in the
 captain's lounge & convenient berth. we were now opposite
 Chagres. I bade good bye to Miss Pastorich, to her father and
 Captain Sharp, after which I attended the disembarking of
 my luggage. The boat was about 1/2 mile distant. It
 was on a hill and is covered with wood. of Chagres' chief
 from where we lay nothing but some fortifications upon
 the top of a promontory were visible. - The first boat put
 off with the baggage, the admirably agent and the vessel, in
 the second I went with the porter, some passengers & part
 of the luggage, the third took the remaining passengers &
 the remainder of the luggage. As soon as the boats returned

113

In the afternoon, the girl again received a couple for her young sister
 Mercedes. As soon as over the first boat, headed the
 passengers, with the Peruvian colors, standing from the
 battlements, the village of Chaguan, some remarkable heat in
 the air, and the day appeared in the night the stream of
 the river named Comulgua under this day, rising to a
 heavy rain, this river has a dirty yellowish color, which is
 temporary and only in the season of the day, but it is
 clear for the distance of some miles. The land is covered
 with plants of the beach, mixed with a damp green and
 it was covered by the Congaeros of the place, in great number
 from the mountains do not see any fence in the Guadalupe,
 the largest building in the place with a small porch and
 whitewashed, but otherwise not distinguishable from the other
 houses, which are built of cane, and thatched, named rich
 churches, some with a bearded, others with a small tower,
 some with windows or rather holes in the wall,
 with no window, so that the doors would be left open, in
 order to have light in the houses, or rather in the one or
 two rooms of which these houses, formed each other rooms of
 houses combined. The administration of the la redonda was Don
 Colmenero, a white man, a deacon by birth, by profession
 a lawyer, who has the more looks of a sailor than of any
 thing else. Our baggage was kindly received & then
 carried to a house, where a woman with a bearded man
 was placed at the disposal of myself & the first paper
 from Juan Mercedes under, who had headed her with
 me. This arrangement was made by a certain name
 a dark mulatto, who keeps a shop & is apparently the first
 man in the place. I delivered to him a letter of introduction
 which Alroqueran, now president of Nueva Granada, had

114
 given me, when I made him acquaintance at Humaw in
 Santiago de Chile in December 1842, but had concluded it,
 which then Herrmann did not take any further notice of me.
 After we had deposited our baggage in the back room, the
 furniture of which consists in a table & 6 very roughly
 made chairs, a number of boatmen, called here Deyas, came
 in to offer their services with a very ugly negro, Mateo
 called Alarcon, nicknamed Curro. I made my agreement
 for 12 \$ de Cueros, which being paid, I walked about the
 miserable hole, the houses of which I have already described, on
 the street or rather plaza of the same are paved, the
 greater part and on muddy, so that one can only go on
 any other than upon some stones & pieces of wood, which
 are placed here & there to make the transit feasible for all
 such who are not inclined to wade like the negroes in the
 dirt & mud, which is deep. All round the village is a
 swampy ground, covered with a thick short and rising into und
 varied heights, only up in the fortifications a paved road
 leads, then I ascended & gained above the fortifications, though
 garrisoned, in a miserable state. I was told, that they are
 not much above 20 years old, but the wet climate has
 given ^{them} an aged & ruinous appearance. On my return
 we had in nearly darkness of course fired several shots, very
 loudly. In the paper I have some observations - my
 fellow passengers got out some chocolate, a cup of which I
 much enjoyed, & towards 7 o'clock we lay down upon
 the floor, upon my mattress, which I had carried with
 me from Lima to Cuzco & back further, of which I
 have since I landed at Pisco in Sept. 1842. I have more
 to say. There is some quiet in the night. In some time
 the noise made by the various birds, which my imagination

145
 arrived with them kept the air alive, but after they were removed
 to the dead room, inwards to the left, gradually asleep.
 My passage from Southampton to Cuba has been a really ch-
 arming journey, but on 20 Sept. in conformity with what the
 majority of the Company, all of whom, told me on 17 Sept;
 and now in my life I made a more delightful voyage.
 Friday, 21st Sept. At 11 o'clock in the morning, I was called
 by the boatmen, who carried away my luggage, with the
 exception of my mattress, upon which I remained reclining till
 past 1 o'clock, when it was at last put away. Before going to the
 beach, I had to settle with the black woman, who had furnished
 the room yesterday's dinner, and for a bread, for my trip up
 the river, as what she asked appeared to me quite reasonable. I
 had a pretty set in each horn. I got something to eat, and then
 followed my boatmen to their boat on the beach, and which
 I used. As I was not yet clear of the boat, I had time to take
 of the signs of these boats, called *cayucas*, the largest ones
 are called *canoes*. I did not observe that mine was in-
 -tremely small. These *cayucas* are made of one piece out of
 the trunk of a tree, which is to be used with a couple of thin
 long staves, and very narrow, so much so, that to keep the
 necessary equilibrium, much is upon my back. When
 all things called for, so remain lying exactly in the
 middle, at each end of the boat sits one of the boatmen,
 who is not row, but by means of the boat, then the
 water by means of a row, or piece of wood, called *canales*,
 and shaped about in the manner only two and a half
 inches long, when the water becomes shallow, or
 has been set in the foreground made use of a *cipolani* or
 pole, into which he reached the ground in the manner
 moved on the boat. It stood in the middle of the river, but

106
 more towards the town is a small round shaped building
 or rather a circle of palm trees & ailed paper, impenetrable in the
 shade, but so low, that when my mattress was spread out,
 under it, it could not be kept dry and I was then obliged to
 be continually lying upon the mattress, my face turned
 towards the hot's stone several times I swept and only
 once outside upon a small porch, but then
 found, a rough disagreeable disobliging fellow got much
 annoyed, because the cage was not then in the
 proper time. Behind me my luggage was merely thrown
 away under some tarpauling. - At first my two beds
 were very dry and ^{white} comfortable & short shirts, but in
 proportion as the heat increased, the new garments after
 a rather disagreeable, & the shirt was merely tied round
 the loins as in the most thin nakedness, but not even the
 "Kulgar". The eye must detect a very old green up
 more in this state of almost entire, and children & im-
 ages of the greenish, a state of complete nudity. After I
 had been on board a short time, it was broad day light &
 the scenery around me struck me at first on account of its
 novelty, but its uniformity soon found its side as
 monotonous. But the trees & plants reached to the very water's
 edge on both sides, & intermingled with creepers under-
 grow an impenetrable wall, palm say ^{occasional} and
 plantain trees are the only trees, which I recognized, & the
 long-lived many a time about the mangroves all
 confusion in me, I never could obtain a satisfactory view
 all, was with the other, go by the name of "Mendi"
 As the current is strongest in the middle of the River,
 my Nagan kept some times on the left hand, sometimes
 on the other side, - not only in all hardest cases, except the

in the branches overlooking the bay, frequently are round
 under the tree, the branches of which dipped into or just above
 were banded in the water, at a distance of from 20 to 30 feet
 from the shore. - The day even appears the whole pretty fair
 sometimes the sun shows itself, sometimes not, but the sun
 is warm. The 2nd place we kept at was a small village, called
 Aguadon, consisting of a few houses, situated in a low district
 on the shore. A line of trees along the river bordered a house
 with a small piece of ground, shaded in every way, round the same.
 - various kinds of birds, white, grey & white, water birds
 and others, were on the surface of the water - many others
 had come floating down, resting quietly upon a piece of
 wood, which drifted down the river - I myself saw occasionally
 and Dana's life of a water - and at 5th p.m. my baggage
 stopped at a solitary house, called Palo Verde, where another
 Cayman was lying, with John Diego, a papagay who had
 joined the day at Jamaica. - he is a Panama shopkeeper
 a foolish disagreeable good fellow - however it followed him
 fair comes into a narrow piece and joins company with
 them. - The second from the head in the stream, was so
 muddy, that Curran had to carry me up on his back, - the
 house was unsuitable, - some of the sticks of which
 it was built, were pulled down, the good & first helped
 to drive away the insects, but the smoke of which
 made my eyes smart - the ground was dirty & in places
 mud down upon, except a trunk, which with steps
 led into the house as a ladder to the left above - people
 were flying about here, there - I supped upon some cold
 food, & there much against my inclination, but as
 nothing else, even to the door, I was carried back by Curran
 to the Cayman. - it now commenced raining, so I then

119

are frequently round near overgrown land in the middle of
 better's trees. *Diopis cognata*, being larger than mine, frequently
 led the way, and the boatmen cleared away the impediments
 with a long knife (machete). At some intervals, from each other
 solitary trees are found along the banks of the river, around
 which a small space of land is free of the thick mantle of forest,
 which are inhabited by negroes or mulattoes of various shades,
 each of whom various settlements have the protection of some. At
 the middle of the day we stopped at one called *Piedra Blanca*
del medio. It stands a few feet above the present level of the
 river, the waters of which, when it continues increasing,
 made it hollow occasionally; it is not boarded, but its floor is
 the mud-ground, which only by being kept dry, distinguishes
 itself from the surrounding soil. In fact it is like an island
 in the middle of water. ^{Fielding} It is distant no more than
 two or three rods from its canoe walls; these canoe walls
 do not even reach up to the shaded roof under which
 there is a loft for sleeping of canoes. It is a trunk inside which
 they are cut round as a ladder to ascend to their loft. — Below
 in the square place, inclosed by the canoe walls, the rafters of
 the house, a really handsome & pleasant dark wooden
 woman, with two fine children, naked, & various negro &
 mulatto men & women, their nakedness more or less covered,
 were sitting, standing & walking about. There were two or
 three chairs & a bench, — table & otherwise none, — in a room
 a primitive hearth, one or two trunks, some beds made of
 calabashes, a table for the children to play upon, constituted
 more or less the furniture. I must however not forget
 mention the most useful & necessary utensil, which is a
 large wooden vessel, like a very large mortar, in which
 with a wooden heavy handle the rice is bruised or ground,
 with a wooden heavy handle the rice is bruised or ground,

120
 in sandy places, which I observed in the course of the 3 or 4 days.
 I saw on the river, some one was being shot away; it is called
 "Jalan" of the flower of the sandalwood tree mixed with
 water & boiled, mixed and even adding salt, they eat the long
 round roots, covered with sticky leaves, which they call
 "butter" & which are said to be good. at first I thought it was
 insipid, but at last some very good of them. for a medicine one
 can purchase some of them butter, upon which a man
 can well live for a day. - My canoe also went over, mixed
 up with grated cocoa nuts & boiled with a little land, which
 tastes very well. I ate some of it with a spoon made of the
 tip of the reed shell of a friend. - Besides the above mentioned
 husband and wife of the house, if they cannot find a sufficient
 supply of a single building, as those which I have described
 over it had niches, at the entrance part of the house were
 set away, so as to become low style, and which one of the
 children in, I heard the women, for the purpose of
 exercise of which in not contributed a little in the
 exercise. particularly around at a very short distance cattle
 & one horse were grazing upon the sandy green soil.
 A few orange trees stood near the house of the village I
 brought it along for a market and still further on, as
 already said, the forest entered the whole except towards
 the river's side. - In former days I observed still
 old, dead outside the house some young negro, whom
 I had been violently torn off, leaving in which it had left
 a wound, which had festered, then the leg had become
 swollen & now it was of an enormous size full of large
 red patches, forming a shocking contrast to the black skin.
 At 2 1/2 p.m. we stopped at another solitary house, called "ol"

lugar soldado a little superior to that just described, as I saw the
 corner reached up the roof, & there was something like a door,
 shut at night with 2 pieces of board. I induced my Currier
 to borrow up my madozo, which he considered as rendering
 me no small service & then I passed this night very com-
 fortably, the doors, as the people said, but I believe, they were
 kept sleeping up from the neighbouring mountains &
 mountains had no communication.

Sunday 23 Nov. To day we had beautiful weather, no rain,
 the sun was out, & nevertheless as we ascended gradually, the
 heat has been decreasing from 87. 24th Nov. Friday 24th Nov.
 To day we continued our way, there is the shore now the same
 mountain land, then the middle of bushes & trees, - once or twice
 we were so completely jammed, that it was with the
 greatest difficulty we got out again. At 9th a.m. we stopped
 at a house similar to that of yesterday, called Barron entrance,
 only, if possible, the road & fields around it were still more
 fertile: in its center, stood a small sugar mill, Trapiche,
 which however was not at work. - Besides other houses we
 passed a somewhat larger establishment, la hacienda de
 "Palerzillo", and at 4th p.m. we stopped at "la Cabaña de
 Mame", the house bearing the name stands rather
 at a greater distance from the shore than is usually the
 case, it is built upon a small gentle eminence, with the
 beautiful green and gradually sloping downwards on all
 four sides, & soon had been surrounded it, and behind
 the house the ground rises again in the hills, covered
 with sand. It is perfectly situated and the view was
 very fine, than I know the people here generally found
 to be, my eating during these days is confined to bread
 orange, & some little cold food, with occasional milk & eggs.

122

United etc. after having partaken of their plain supper, I was preparing to descend to my campfire (Cayusa, where the women were sitting) to offer one a hammock, in which I lay down undressed, and with my cotton poncho, I slept pretty well. - Then we had the croaking of frogs, the particular call of a bird, which on account of its sound is called "perra mulatta" for the people think that there is some resemblance between the sound & their word. Other birds distinguish themselves by their peculiar voices.

Monday 26 Nov. Mr Diego & myself were driven at nine o'clock at about daybreak, say to the shore, near the river continued to be shallow, or that the Boga in the foreground of the Cayusa made use of a pole, to push it on. The beach was continued dry. We passed the village, La Guayana, and stopped in the middle of the river near a bank. I breakfasted upon a hard United egg, an orange & bread, - owing to the dryness of the air I am not at all thirsty. - Mr Diego took a bath, after which we moved on and a little past 10 we arrived at Guayana. Here the arrival was so muddy, that one of the Bogas carried me upon his back to the dry ground & I then followed Mr Diego to Sebastian David, a dark mulatto, to whom I had a letter from Margarita. He received me friendly, but as he was just over the point of giving death, he did not remain at home in my or Mr Diego's company. My Bogas brought up my baggage, an opening & examining which, I found that the contents of one of my small packages had got a little wet. - I then walked about the village, which may consist of about 100 houses & has solely inhabited by blacks & mulattos. The houses are like those in

123

Chagres, the roads partly covered with grass, were however dry when we arrived, owing to the sun. There they arrived a little & on a little eminence was a small stand, which lies pretty in view. Further than a few steps round this village, I could not extend my excursion, on account of the river, swampy & forest which surrounded it. I then amused myself a long time with watching the industry of a swarm of large black ants; they came all busy with gnawing the pieces of a particular plant, and then each of them carried to their mansion, the small bit of the leaf, larger than the insect itself, just as much as did itself carry, so that my attention was fixed on them, by seeing appear a number of small bits of leaves carrying the footpaths for the ants, the black ant hills raised each bit, was carried under the same. When I returned, Parea had also come back, he had with him ducks & geese, for the first time I saw my life I saw the latter without further, they were ready to be cooked. I should have liked to have tried them, however they were not placed on our table. Mr Diego's & my dinner consisted of a stew of beans, some fried meat & rice, instead of bread, which is not to be had, baked plantain & maize balls were placed on the table. Diego ate some "dole" I none. For this dinner we were charged ten cacha. After dinner I commenced conversing with Parea's youngest daughter, Rocenda, a rather good looking mulatto girl, sixteen old, she was read a part of "Don Quixote", to "Bernarda Alvarado", she conversed very quite as good as might be expected of a girl in her situation of life, her manner deep was dreadfully dirty. My father seemed to be grieved to her father, for we continued sitting outside the door under a veranda until it near 9 o'clock, & she did not go in before she was called by her grandmother, who

124
 appeared dead but surely. He has an older sister & a
 younger brother, both black & dead. Her mother died
 about 2 months ago, which left her so much grieved by
 the Andania Parra. - Cacao being imported much higher
 than Cacao its climate is more healthy. In the most
 close by, when illness had increased, which bathing, if I do
 not mind it, in the year 1864. - He is buried in the
 church yard. - D. Veranda told me, that before going to bed,
 he had had a disputer with his father, he misunderstanding
 that there was no such thing as destiny, only Chance! -
 At 9 o'clock I put on my mackintosh and the shoes & lay down -
 Tuesday 18 Nov. I rose at 5 o'clock & was ready to start
 having packed up every thing, before 6. - It lasted some time
 before the mules came, which Parra had engaged yesterday, made
 their appearance. For me they brought a horse, seeing which,
 Mr. Diego told me, that this was such a miserable beast, that
 I would not be able to keep up with him, in which case he
 would leave me behind, because that for 5000 mules he
 had remained two days on the road to Parana, and a
 friend, a fellow, who probably has never seen a mule, he
 - father, who has gone to Parana, to purchase goods, &
 whom the shopkeeper there has refused to give credit to.
 When I heard him say so, I answered him very quietly,
 "well, then I shall go with the Carga". - Then the mules
 did not at all seem to like me & I had only agreed to go
 a hour together with Diego, on receiving a promise, that
 a negro boy, who would remain, should remain with me,
 in case Mr. Diego were to leave me - D. Veranda was not so
 satisfied as last night. - At about 7th a.m. Mr. Diego &
 I started for Parana, he on a mule, I on a horse -
 now my William boat, was off use to me. - also my father

125

do feel myself engaged, that I was of the road. The immediate
 provisions, such as the saddle, gun, which were leather
 pouches, knives, were hanging. I had in these nothing but a
 medium of water. Below it a number of hard boiled eggs & now the
 whole was placed in the pockets of which I carried
 some clean linen with me. The whole description of the
 road, as far as it is very correct, with every horse which I
 rode and the 21st. Dr. Hussell's horse & I was regarding the
 road. The road, I had to pass, is such, as no one, who has
 not been in this country, can form himself an idea of; in
 the former of the Spaniards it has been proved, but never for
 many, many years nothing has been done to do such but
 with the exception of a few patches here & there, where the
 pavement still holds together, the road, 7 leagues long, is
 covered for the greater part with large stones, which are
 lying in parts of water, so that the horse or mule, which
 are, indeed, the only means of transport, from one hole into the
 other, in such places, where the ground is dry. The
 road, which was a mass of unbroken stones, pointed stones
 and again, the hollows so narrow, that the rider
 must lift up his legs in order to pass them. - some
 times up & down ascents & descents of the steep hills.
 This is the nature of the road as far as the first 5 leagues
 to which I must add that on both sides of the narrow
 path is an impenetrable forest, formed of trees, bushes,
 underwood & cecileas. Since I had intended to pull my
 horse, because the path appeared to me really too narrow
 for him, it startled with me unusually, dinner
 was at hand down into me. I however managed not to
 fall off, and another time the girth broke, the saddle
 fell off & I came to the ground, but this happened fortunately

126
 in such a narrow hollow & I slipped off ineffectually, and without
 injuring myself in the least. I found myself lying upon
 a large standing stone. - There's a chert along this path,
 some forest is cleared away & a house or two, inhabited by
 negroes. I ascended of chert mountains. Drilling of
 the road on the road a few negroes carrying enormous burdens
 were going, and some women, with their milk can, loaded
 with dry articles. At the end of the forest & beyond, we came
 to a large piece of ground, where the forest is cleared away,
 which is cultivated with rice, maize, yuca, various grasses,
 pigs, cattle, ducks, fowls & abundant - from a few houses
 stand there. - this is the state of Georgetown. - in one of the
 houses we stopped, it was like what we arrived at. Each
 was loaded, had boiled eggs, maize, butter & a piece of cold
 duck which Parra had given to Diego, and some other things
 we stopped again. - Thence forward, the country is more open,
 the paths less narrow & the forest does not so completely form
 the boundary as hitherto. - There are also larger bits of pretty
 well preserved pavement, but where this is not the case, the
 road lies much deeper, very hard to travel than it
 appears to be, and now a chert I thought, that it could
 not possibly draw them out again. - Richard & Mr. Diego
 had considered a head, knowing the road, of which I of course
 was ignorant, but he was disappointed by my following
 him too closely, that he would not allow Diego to ride first.
 I therefore willingly took back the lead, and riding wherever
 the road would allow, a pretty sharp ride. I put me in
 mind of the afternoon, when I returned to Georgetown from
 the mine. I passed a variety of rocks, some of which are
 artificial, would follow way, when again we reached
 found myself in the once fortified town of Paramaribo.

127

as soon as we entered it, winter & decay stare into one's face.
 I took my way to the hotel. - Hotel del Corso; I arrived, and
 opposite windows came to meet me. I had to walk up stairs &
 to make myself heard, before my body made its first appearance.
 known by a bye the corner, a gentleman, Mr. Jansen, came in
 a frock coat & a large white waistcoat, looked like a large room without
 carpet or mat, with a frescoed bed, a painted table, three or four
 chairs & a washstand stand. - I now got out my clean linen &
 dried myself, but notwithstanding the shelter offered by my
 shirt & socks, my shoes & stockings were wet through & through. I
 had in my a pair of new cotton stockings & appeared at dinner,
 which was about half in the usual Italian fashion. I had little
 appetite & selected much more slices of excellent fine apple -
 present (the owner of the hotel) an Englishman Johnson, as
 related, appear to me from a land, travelled from the Equator, two nations
 I formed the party. He did not come at dinner. Mr. L. L. L.
 whom I remembered having seen in Lima some years ago, came
 in to call upon me. we had a very long talk after which I took
 a boy to show to Mr. Dyrce, for whom I have a letter from
 Lisbon. He was just made friend of going and so call upon
 me together with Dyrce, who has very much changed
 for the worse since I saw him last about 20 years ago.
 He is now quite an old man, completely benumbed up,
 giddy, nervous & I may almost say, childish, as if he were
 in his infancy. Dyrce is a pleasant frank Irishman -
 he introduced me to his wife and a respectable woman.
 We had long conversations & tea, after which I returned to
 my hotel. I read letters from Maria's man. - my wife
 sends compliments of my long absence & with justice. I hope
 my letter which I sent from London on 17 Sept. will
 have not been missed at 200 - but both the & Juan (man's)

128
 called in me a friend of mine, which was truly very kind
 to find me unwell, for a long time. They are both of opinion
 that Doyne, who rises from the Council towards the end
 of next year, will make me an offer to join. He has, however,
 'his' friends on account of his long services ought to be at
 the head, his attending to himself in his own business, the
 unfortunate mine, is against him. I can hardly believe
 it after what Mr. G. tells me to Africa. He is in
 doing very well in politics every thing quiet. The previous
 Congress has concluded its sittings. Cortella remains President.
 Manuel de Llanos, minister of finance, has permitted as far
 as it could be done, a statement of the finances & expenses
 these things, that the revenue is not sufficient to cover the
 expenditure. It was late before I fell asleep.
 Wednesday 26 Nov. I omitted to mention yesterday, that during
 my yesterday's ride I observed not a few of the most beautiful
 landscapes, which I always follow with my eyes as long as I possibly
 can. Then a fortification, which I have had in the days of my childhood
 has not yet left me in the days of my manhood. I rose at
 about 10 o'clock after having taken a cup of coffee, which in
 this habit a servant is in the habit of carrying to the inmates
 here. The dinner consists of the breakfast here is employed in
 walking about the Town, which bears every mark of rapid
 decay. Grass grows in the streets and even in the plaza mayor
 where the Cathedral stands, an edifice the front of which
 has the appearance of being built by Peruvians, belonging some-
 what nearer to the various churches of this order, which I
 have seen in Italy. It is built of small sandstones, in the
 niches for the three statues of the 12 apostles. Two magnificent
 white marble columns, one on each side, have undoubtedly been
 added in later times. Besides the Cathedral the Town of Panama

129

boats of four or three, churches, stores and of others - but of them we
 can distinctly see none - which are lying in canals, which
 are covered with crocodones and in the very middle of which, trees
 have been planted. The principal streets are: "de la Merced" in
 which the Hotel lies. In Comercio, where the shopkeepers live &
 de San Juan, with a few stores, where goods manufactured are
 sold by the piece. Here Myman has his small countinghouse -
 also Lucas his store. In these three streets as well as in one
 or two others, which are all Spanish, square and each other
 at right angles, there are houses with the ground floor and two
 stories; around galleries or balconies run around the latter. The
 former, the ground floor, with the door open, is invariably used
 for shops. ^{or craft} of goods for I was told the market is very good. Shop
 windows are a very common article. The furniture is generally
 good. The house is entered by a wall in a very curious manner.
 A small garden lead to the beach, and upon a small piece
 of elevated ground between the wall and the beach, a very fine
 small one, it is the market place, but a more miserable one
 I have ever seen. Now as regards the situation of Panama
 I am quite puzzled and without a map it is difficult to form
 a correct idea of the same. Turning from the beach towards the
 sea, I instantly thought, that I was looking westward; but this
 was not the case, for more or less the East was before me. Mr
 Myman told me, that one living here at the bottom of a deep bay
 causes this apparent contradiction, which however for the present
 is already said, I cannot solve. Standing on the beach, with
 the face towards the sea, I saw to the left of me, a long narrow
 mountainous country stretched out into the sea to the
 right I saw no land - but, just round the corner as I may say, for
 Panama lies on a low peninsula, various islands and lying
 before me at a short distance from the land, three islands are

1311
 called the Perico group; there are 14 of them. Perico, however, has
 separated from them only at high water, la Culebra, one of
 them is owned by Havana, who has got them a coal depot for the
 English men of war steamers. Towards the land, sides a low rising
 hill lies at a short distance from Panama near the foot of which,
 I must have passed when coming from Cruces. - and in that
 direction outside the Town are some miserable suburbs &
 also cultivated ground. - Charles W. Livingston of Panama, so
 far as I am very opinionated much too favorable. - He speaks of calling
 them none, but was told by Byrnes that the only one, which bears
 the name, belongs to Mr. Zuercher, the Swedish Consul. - Far
 outside of Panama's in the Pacific lie the Pearl Islands. - At 9h.
 I was back in the hotel to breakfast, which was the usual I. S. style
 and much too abundant. - I noticed some sea, which like dirty
 dried water was so bad, that I cannot follow the example of the
 Captain & take Champagne. - Byrnes called upon me, & with him
 I went to the Count de Luna, where, with the street door open,
 under a long letter to him, giving them a detailed account of my
 trip across the Isthmus & ordering them to tell my Peruvian
 friends of it as above. - My baggage did not arrive until 2 o'clock,
 Byrnes was unable to go with me to the Customhouse, where it
 was satisfactorily examined & quickly dispatched. I now went to the
 Hotel, made up a bundle of my dirty linen, which Byrnes promised
 to get washed for me in his own house, & fixed up at his and with
 Byrnes to his house, where he gave me a plain dinner; the supper
 was very small, but he advised me to eat only a few of
 them. He has wife, Barbara & 3 sons together. Byrnes's children,
 Enolida, a fine handsome pretty little Chap with large blue eyes,
 & Maria, still younger, had their small table by themselves - but
 has still another boy, however old, George Edwards. Dawson was
 as pretty & lively as ever with his imagination. - Mr. Byrnes for Byrnes

rather of a dark complexion, must have been handsome when younger, the colour of his hair, rather superior to the Panama Ladies, and the
 not particularly interesting, in however not disagreeable, either. I
 observed each had a pretty long white, standing in the Polony
 together, as they joined. Negro & Dawson, after which the women
 disappeared. The gentlemen told me a strange story. In one of
 the revolutions in Mexico, I believe, in the year 1828, some Mexican
 embarked in one of the boats on the West Coast, with a large
 treasure, of which useful nothing further was heard. Some
 time afterwards appeared in England a doctor who gave an account
 with all possible details, however, which had sailed from Mexico he
 had been lost. (whether the truth of the two reports agreed, I do not know)
 of all the men & passengers only he & another had escaped, and the trea-
 sure he said, had been saved & concealed in one of the Isles de Cocos
 opposite Central America. He gave all the particulars of the ship & being
 of course well rewarded for this information, some gentlemen in Spain
 said and was expected to get hold of this treasure, but nothing was
 found - other people to whom the same secret was divulged, made
 a second trial - the spot was found exactly as described, but no
 money - a third party was again employed - again in-
 vain - the fourth who were guilty, are some individuals, who have
 sent out for the same purpose the Mr Johnson, a Scotchman,
 who lives in the West. He has just returned from the Islands,
 but not richer than he went. After my return to the
 Hotel, I wrote my diary & read in it a pamphlet or defence of
 Spain against all British claims, the British Charge D'affaires,
 who demanded & obtained from the Peruvian Government the
 expulsion of Spain from his projected sign of Tarma on account
 of his degraded conduct against the two Marquis & Mr
 Lathrop of Haydon's House in Tarma.
 Thursday 12 Nov. This day I spend very quietly, writing my

132
 diary, reading & talking upon Byrnes, who gave me some account of his
 countrymen. Lewis, about 2 years ago, made large purchases in Jamaica
 cannot pay; he asks by what means, which some of his creditors allow him,
 others not. Perry, the British Consul, is a man between 40 & 50 and a
 son of Perry, the late Editor of the Morning Chronicle. One or two days
 before the ships were turned out. Mr. Baker, the present Editor of the
 said paper, obtained their consents for him from Lord Palmerston,
 just when the former Consul, who was on leave of absence, gave up
 the situation. The salary is about 2000 £ annually. Mr Perry
 lives separated from his wife; his daughter is with him, a nice
 girl of about 14 and also his governess, whom Perry at the same time
 keeps as his mistress. On his account Byrnes & his wife gradually
 withdrew from the society, which for some ^{time} ~~years~~ they had kept
 up. Perry and Byrnes & Perry now do not speak to each other
 I could do little all my watch - the mail now comes in the mail which in
 the 20th had arrived in Chagre, and which in a cage was received by me
 on the 20th reached Panama after the lapse of 7 days, a
 such a delay not unusual in the extreme. After dinner I went to
 the Beach, where upon the sand I saw two white horses were run
 against each other; it was a remarkable affair, about 20 or 25 ^{thousand}
 brown fellows, all eager to bet, formed the public. I took tea at
 Byrnes; the young Dawson is lately there. He entered with me
 into some details regarding his accounts with G. B. H., to which
 I hardly listened, for it is clear, he will not pay, & even if he were
 willing, he would not be able. We went together to the billiard
 room in the hotel - there was some music - one or two houses
 were illuminated, the being the eve of the anniversary of the
 American Independence. It was so dull & tiresome, that I
 went back to my room & to bed, where I read for a long time,
 for the music and dancing or rather stamping over head did
 not allow me to sleep. It in my room 83 F. 224 B.

133

Friday 28 Nov. breakfast time I sailed from Truchampson. Last night
 the 5 New Granadians, my fellow passengers from England, arrived -
 the anniversary of the Independence will be celebrated today by a
 dinner, to be given by a ball given in the Hotel. the landlord. Captain
 the master sailor all the same time & After having breakfasted in
 the Hotel in company of various gentlemen, the breakfast being as
 usually in the "Paisanos" very abundant, I brought my diary up to
 the day and then went to Dyer's & writing house, he was very
 busy arranging & making up the Correspondence for the boat, rec-
 by the mail: all the letters in the different parts pay him a certain
 amount annually for the forwarding of them. He is also
 Boulanger's correspondent and accordingly the consignees of Boul-
 langer's packets, the Magazine & Apothecary, two or three, nice
 fast sailing brig of about 130 tons each, unfortunately for our
 one of them has lately been detained very long, so that in
 order to continue the regular forwarding of the correspondence,
 Boulanger had been obliged to send letters to Panama; the Panameno
 a miserable little schooner of about 35 to 40 tons, & in her I
 am obliged to take my postage for which I pay 10 reales. Boulanger
 has been obliged to the Panameno a whole, unloaded upon a sack
 called the "Paisanos". the postage, which Boulanger charges, is
 very heavy. the rates are the following:
 from Panama to Paita 1 for a letter weighing
 or from Paita to Panama 1 up to 1000gms. 1 real
 for each ounce more 1/2 more
 for the immediate rights of the 2. 2 3m. respectively
 from Panama to Lima
 Lima Panama double the previous rates.
 The postage charged upon the Correspondence for Ponce de Leon
 amounts to about 350 p. - The postage for further States

for and: noted a difference between her, & the splendid Atlantic Steamer of 1840. Took each, to which I have of late been accustomed, she is her low, dark brown the Boat I stepped on: Dutchworth in order. Part of my Luggage was stowed away in the hold, part in the small Cabin, whither 5 deep steps had driven. In the Cabin we found Berths, one of which the Captain occupied, the opposite end of the two remaining were filled with all kinds of things, on each side of the companion ladder is a miserable cup board - there is a table, no chairs - just a small strip of wood nailed all along the bottom. One of my Trunks was placed before my berth and upon this I was lying the whole day, almost the whole time of my passage, as long as the head of the steer impeded my lying on deck - an annoying circumstance, not to be thought of. Towards evening I generally went on deck and lay down under the companion's till 9 or 10 o'clock. Every time we halted I had of course to remove from deck and to the return a fortnight I was wetted by the Sea splashing me. - In truth no deck is impossible, for even if there were none, which there is not, the weather would not allow it. - Every wave, which would not be felt on board of a large Steamer, is felt about such a craft, still as the Poncadura. As one of the alarmingly inexperienced on board, I may mention, that there is no water closet, no drain but a - before my bed a dirty dirty wooden spittoon was placed. - It is strange how the sailors always in their very conduct, as naive as I am and guided with the kind of respect of actual cleanliness I suffered but then became during the 120 days the passage, but then I hope my generalship drove by lying down amidst the Captain, J. M. Vincent, is a good natured insignificant sort of fellow, who, arranged, when two passengers had, has that of listening over his meals. There are on

1846
 board under him. the contramaestre or mate, who takes the
 meals with the captain & myself in the cabin, take salt down
 with out shoes & stockings, a salt shawl of cow skin in summer,
 but ourselves with jackets, waistcoats, neck. ties. I myself
 after the first or second day, got rid of documents & other trifles
 for the boat, the steward who receives no pay, but for
 his services gets his maintenance & is allowed to carry a
 few trifles with him from Panama to Callao, fights for
 & other sailors' money, altogether 7 dollars, invariably
 negotiated with the navigators along the coast. — as there
 on any land is just visible, they know & recognize it inward
 and thus the captain, though it is not below his dignity to
 converse with them, whilst they are at the helm, takes
 the sailors' advice, the mate takes with advice & is
 called by them by his Christian name. Thomas, one day he took the
 mate's head, to take offence at what the Captain told me
 & then he would not come to the forenoon. — I have been
 rather anticipating & return to 25 Nov. We left Panama
 with a fair wind and left to near right the River Gulf of
 Panama they are inhabited, the Atacama in Dawson
 West Panama the tide runs as much as 18 feet, variations
 of compass 9° East & give an increasing the more we proceed
 to the South. Just when the Submarine sailing, the 11th
 Nov. The sea was dark, after sunset I remained on
 deck, sitting & lying, conversing a little with the Captain &
 enjoying the beautiful starry night. Towards 9 P.M.
 I went below, taken to my great imagination I saw
 some of the swimmers rising over my head there — flew
 forward. My berth is below, that I must creep into
 it; the darkness of the air & the heat of the temperature
 were insupportable.

137

Saturday 29 Nov. I passed a pretty good night, & rose at 6h. I was
indeed, as I have said 31st - 22nd. We are going along nicely, and
much wind, but a heavy sea which causes much motion to the
little bit of a vessel. In new life we had the main, not distinguishing
able, but was right, or in the 10th word. *Perula mala*, the *Smother*.
most spirit of the *Panama* *Engel*. I took my breakfast on
deck, it was rather grave, the lead did wear, *plandium*, *lucius*.
indicating our course, at about 10 miles. *Shandy*, the lead of
the coast of Central America was clearly visible, behind the
same hills & mountains. Lying on the *Compassion*. I read
Truman Shandy, at 3 pm dinner was placed on deck, plain but
not bad. Th: 31st - 22nd R. great heat, no shelter, against the sun.
had better the afternoon & night. I staid in deck till midnight.

Sunday 30 Nov. For breakfast I took in but some boiled rice &
sugar, which I had to chew up as soon as I got on deck. I felt very
aggravated & lay down in deck under a sail. Th: 30th - 23rd. At 2
we saw to the S.W. about 15 miles distant, a water spout. Out of
a heavy cloud, black on sides, a grey tube descended towards the
water; furious waves above grey clouds formed the background,
it was *Cap*, distinguishable - but from the sea the water was
and collecting life in 4 minutes, still with it. Gradually it
lost itself, it cleared & distant weather, until finally it mixed
itself up with the surrounding rain & clouds. At 9 pm.
I went below. Heavy Rain during the night.

Monday 1 Dec. I rose at 9; it was a cloudy day. Th: 32nd. We
hardly the bad weather, & greatly my own indispositions. I know
could I otherwise than feel with such an unbearable
motion of the vessel. - Drave on down & to bed. Monday 3
Tuesday I remained in bed, eating but little.

Wednesday 3 Dec. I managed to get up, & wrote in Day.

Thursday 11 Dec my way of living has been about the

139

the South, but to make other Sailings, we had to sail for 9
 the wind being contrary. We saw the Island a small Lagoon
 which had the Portanna in the morning of the morning, when
 we sailed in the afternoon. In day and noon we were 20° S. then
 our progress from La Tala lagoon has been very slow. we have to
 back continuously against a S. E. wind, we stand still, when we
 are from 1 to 3 miles from the land, almost due West,
 with sometimes a little to the N. wind, - towards the land to
 the South with some or less inclination to the E. wind. I was
 astonished to hear from the Captain, that in a month Sea
 the November does not go more than 8 miles, & in a rough
 Sea 10 miles to the West. The Sea way, which the weather, as
 the has no power, carries on weight. To reach the coast is very
 considerable. We never understand than to locate our boat, & I
 have now come to the conclusion, that the larger the vessels,
 the better they will, of otherwise alike. The head of the
 In day Sunday 22 Dec. I shaved & encouraged to with the period
 enough, but with much difficulty, & very very good as half
 have I had to lay down to avoid getting sick. Here are some
 of the principal news, which fill the papers. The this year's
 campaign of the Russians, ^{against the Cossacks} against the Cossacks has
 been disastrous. They succeeded in penetrating as far as Darg
 the capital of the republic, - they even took it. But
 want of provisions, as well as the unhealthy climate, obliged
 them again to evacuate the country, & on this time several
 their losses have been very considerable - In Algeria Abd-
 el-Kader has reappeared - a detachment or column of 150
 Frenchmen has been completely annihilated - not only
 five & only 20 prisoners effected their escape. - in one paper it
 was said, that another column of 2000 men has been obliged
 to lay down the arms - amongst the killed is Colonel

140
 Northern, the Grand Nephew of Napoleon's marshal of the
 Empire name. Marshal Muzard was to be sent to Algiers
 with 10000 men - inclusive of this reinforcement the French
 army in Algiers amounted to 30000 men - Also in Maragon
 the so called savages have gained an advantage over European Troops. The
 Queen of that Island desires that all English & French residents there
 should be nationalised or immediately leave the Island; this measure
 the Captains of the numerous privateers against and made the
 company representations; the Queen not only refused listening to
 them, but the official communication was not even forwarded
 to her, then the English & French commanders determined upon taking
 more drastic measures; the European settlers took refuge on board
 of the numerous of war, and a small force of hardly 1000 men was
 landed from two small French & one small English man of war;
 they attacked a port, took possession of the necessaries, but found
 themselves unexpectedly in front of a strong & well defended island,
 surrounded by walls 20 feet high, & by a ditch of a similar
 breadth; this to take they forced themselves by assault & were then
 obliged to retreat, after having suffered some loss. - Mexico is
 threatening & threatening to go to war against the United States,
 but does neither money nor Troops to carry its threats into effect -
 then they will end in smoke - The Polio disease or as
 some English papers call it, Rabies, after having
 in a great measure ruined the ^{crop} harvest in Germany, Belgium
 France has also spread to Ireland; the potatoes get black spots, which
 render them injurious to man & some papers say, even to the
 pigs; however the really & most nutritious substance is still
 attached, so that some chemists advise in the papers, to grate
 the potatoes, to make a pulp of them by means of water,
 then to let the water run off, which will carry with it
 the lighter & most noxious substances, whilst the sound &

institutions have arisen at the bottom. — In Ireland O'Connell
 is again getting up his monster's great meetings, which so much
 distress the landlords have recommended forming their orange lodges.
 magistrates, who have taken an active share in the orange movement,
 have been suspended by the Government. — A dreadful state of
 things has come to light in the London workhouses, the poor people
 who are occupied in grinding linen for macons, have been
 gnawing the gristle & flesh from thinking bones, have been
 sucking the marrow out of their own ribs to support their hunger.
 John Willson & Son's of European Finest, Liverpool 17 Aug 45
 The national income of the United Kingdom of Great Britain &
 Ireland amounted in the year ended

1 Jan 45 to 31 Dec 44	the expenditure	£55,995,157
" 44 " 31 Dec 43	to the same	55,000,740
" 45 " 31 Dec 44	expenditure	55,000,740

Some items of the expenditure are the following.
 Queen's Establishment £3,000,000
 Allowance to Royal family £2,000,000
 Diplomatic & consular exp^{ts} £1,000,000
 Foreign ministers' salaries & pensions £1,000,000
 Consuls' salaries & exp^{ts} } £2,000,000
 annuities & allowances } £2,000,000
 Embassies & missions } £2,000,000
 From London Merchant Fleet £200,000
 New Railway Scheme in 1845 to be laid before
 Parliament in the Session of 1846:
 for the United Kingdom: 300 schemes, capital (£29,999,000)
 required £29,999,000
 £29,999,000
 required £29,999,000

Foreign Schemes 20.
 capital £2,200,000
 required £2,200,000

142

Tuesday 18 Dec. No change whatever, improved gradually in the weather, working continually, my way of living also thus improved. The temperature is however getting cooler, in the middle of the day on deck in the shade, 71° & 82° F. 82° F. last night after sundown 78° F. = 19° R. The day, whenever passed this time, owing to the cloudy sky, we had the coldest temperature. Towards Noon we have usually a cloudless sky of a beautiful dark blue color. This morning we made the permission coast, it is high & has the usual barriers and appearance from the very boats the hills rise to a considerable height but behind them rise the Andes in snow. Cordillera is visible. I left Callao 18 May 63. 2 years 9 months have elapsed: but at the sight of the permission Coast I do not experience many of those head thrilling, unaccountably & as the same time pleasant sensations which I felt when leaving the Ill on 21 Dec. 61. I am now I only think of the day, when I shall be able to return or at least to pass again a week to my dear Aldora.

Wednesday 19 Dec. This morning we had a heavy sea & rather a strong wind, which is generally the case near Callao, 6° S. N. which we made at 1. The Captain had in reef all his sails, few as they are (he carries no sail above the fore top sail). I was in the Cabin - felt far from well. After having passed the Cape the sea would down & the evening from 6 to 10 I spent as usually lying in the hammock & thinking of the past & future.

Thursday 20 Dec. In contemplations of your wanting Paula today, the Captain had his sails changed a little. I had a good night's sleep ready. At noon, 6° S. N. (True) is 5° but little wind, our course was almost due E. 10 miles in the N. we saw one high hill called El Cerro de la Bruja, to the

143

South another, La Villa de Paitan. After dinner, the wind came
 down, blowing a little, at the same time the sun was the same as
 Paitan & the harbor could now clearly be seen. I staid on deck
 on horse bridge & below board. Visitor of the Village of Francis
 & David, the Rector of St. Peter's & Chaplain to the Lord Bishop of
 Oporto, which Mr. Willcock had made me a present of, a fine
 large before I left England. It is a religious book & is written in
 Portuguese, at all events in about the superintendency of the English
 Church in every other land. Having a specimen, it is written in
 an illiberal, cruel and, lighted, dangerous strain. At 8 o'clock
 I left the harbor of going on shore - when I appeared on deck,
 we were in Paitan Bay. In our sight a W. coast, the land, a
 head of sea, the lights of Paitan were clearly visible. The Boat of
 the Capitanía de Puerto came off, in the same a death
 of the long, the kind of is not quite well, & Dr. de la
 the Excmo. Doctor, Land's good friend, whom I left in
 Lima in 1842. He told me, that every winter, the 1.5. of the
 the long's were occupied, and their being no hotel in
 Paita, unless when I was obliged to remain the night
 on board the Peruviana, neither the Magellan nor the
 the 1.5. is here. The 1.5. is in Paita, and necessary to
 come to some arrangement with Talara for 2 little
 the Capitanía's last left. The Captain's court was closed &
 after the sailors had done every thing they felt
 bound to do, except only the mate, Thomas & I remained
 on board & read, wrote a few Memoranda & staid in bed
 Friday 11 Dec. At 10 o'clock we went on deck to perform our
 ablutions. To the West, in the South, to the East the
 high and good sandy coast, the highest vegetation
 from the Bay - nothing can have a more desolate aspect
 towards the N. the Bay is open, but as the wind never

244
 blow here from that direction, it proved an extremely safe
 harbor, various vessels, both large & small, were at anchor,
 among which the English man of war *Stearns*, from
 Capt. Garder. To the Southward of the Bay the
 hills recede a little, so as to form a kind of half circle
 upon this sandy spot *Pacha* is built. They have no water
 when it is brought from the River *Galax*. Several miles
 distant a very shortly the *Galax*, at *Pate* del *Resguardo*,
 another look with *Cauchero* came off, every body on board
 even *Burg*. At point 7, *Doctor* *Sisson*, who had been in
 vessel, dying in a quarantined house, came along side & in his boat
 I went on shore. We landed at a small mole just finished
 & directed our steps to *Buelanger's* house, which is far
 smaller than the large. *Buelanger*, received me in the
 most friendly manner imaginable. *Almirall*, who
 was living with him & who gave in the *Homestead* to
Almirall came also up to meet me in a friendly way. When I
 left *Almirall* in 1843, *Almirall* had had some difference, but
 then retired - he was I appeared to think of *Almirall*
 called a young *Higgins*. *Charles*, *Almirall* came - he remained
 to breakfast - *Almirall*, *Sisson* & *Buelanger* & others sat
 down with us. I made an excellent breakfast - after
 which I walked with young *Higgins* to his house.
 Here I made the acquaintance of General *Stagg*, formerly
 of the *Equator*, married to the second daughter of
 General *Stor*, and after having bidden *Almirall*
 to procure me a passport on board the *Stearns*, from
 which I take the opportunity to call on. I reached
 about the *Tower*, which is miserable & distant to the
Barbican place along the *Coast* - It has its place
 with a Church, & the straight, not paved, street cut

each other at right angles: the houses are built of cane, & contain
no such need, & some of them, which are built, the greater part
consist only of the ground floor, some have one, two or three
stories added the 3rd most often: the population consists of
the greater part of Choles, who had the name of being good
sailors - I followed a road, which took me high the hills
toward the River, but on the way nothing but sand in every
direction. I soon, however, spent part of the morning in
Higginson's store. A little French, Salsbury & Mr. Brown, the
English Charge d'affaires ^{in Lima}, were out there, & to him Mr. Higginson
offered, he represented me to have particular spirit of Hayne's
& Dacy's, - he went ^{with me} to the store, where, to my
great joy, that he would give me a passport. I was told on
the boat, went on board the Providence, till some of my
luggage there & then went on board the Government,
where I introduced myself to Capt. Gordon, a small place
more: he told me that only owing to my intention, which
Hayne & Dacy he had agreed to give me a passport: he was
very friendly, & after having conversed with him a few
minutes in his Cabin, I returned on shore to Mr.
Lange's house. - here I had a long talk with Mr. Brown &
at 3 went to Higginson's, - Capt. Gordon & Mr. Stagg were
there & at 4 o'clock I went off on the Capt. in his schooner
with Mr. Brown. On the ^{small} beach I had ^{my} yard by the
the two Higginsons (the wife & daughter are absent, the
woman is to the English Consul with a Salsbury & Charles
winnow, the business) Duntzinger & Dr. Simon - the
street & the other men got under weigh, & at 5 the Capt.
Mr. Brown & I set down to a very nice English dinner,
of every very thing as much as possible, with
different wines, a pudding, fruit & chicken - he soon on the

the quarters deck, he travels to bed, because the Quarters deck is surrounded
the Queen's commanding room & I of course had to do the same. The
Tonnage of this Steamer is 1260 or 1270 Tons, its crew, when
complete, including every one, amounts to 145 men. It has two
masts, but as we were steaming, generally about 7 miles an
hour, against the wind, of course not one sail was set. There are two
engines, each four cylinders, of which during our passage, only two
were used, the others were left in not in use, in a minute the
wheels turn round faster than a top. There stand upon the deck
16 barrels, 2 of the largest dimensions, one upon the quarters deck & one
near the foremast, they are large enough to carry 12 pounds,
but are only good for 12 pounds, which is a distance of 30 miles,
they carry with precision & sufficient power. Between the fore
mast & the mainmast stand 2 12 pounders & 2 small Craft 6 pounders
for the bow. Further on in the bow our side side a 12 pounder
cannonade. All these cannons are kept so clean and with so
much lubrication will perform service, very interesting a
number of men are employed in cleaning & rubbing them.
Every Sunday morning at 10 o'clock all the crew except those
who are on duty, are inspected by the captain, the doctor & the
officers, to see whether they are clean, after which prayers are
usually read, but on the previous, who acts as chaplain on
board the Commodore, was ill, it was not done this Sunday,
then the Captain, accompanied by the doctor & the first lieutenant
goes all over the vessel & there is not a tub, which he does not
look into. I went with him & was particularly pleased with
that part of the vessel where the sailors take their dinner & sleep
these hammocks are at night, in the day hang they, the hammocks
are stowed away in the bulwarks, in an action they
are of great use as a protection against musket balls. The
number of marines is small, 15 or 20 men, commanded usually

148
 by a corporal. Every lodger board is covered with the furniture, some with benches, some with benches, others with benches, some with benches. Orders are hardly ever given by word of mouth, merely by the whistle and occasionally by the drum. It is a pleasure to see the sailors run about from one place to the other, busy like bees or ants, about which I have heard. It was to see a little boy playing the violin, sitting upon the captain, whilst on Tuesday morning the sailors were beating the anchor and keeping time with the fiddle's Tune - Captain's wood makers were busy sitting upon the quarter deck - Some mornings the sailors & marines were also drilled in the handling of their different weapons - Above all the most remarkable thing was the great noise which continually pursued and heard. - On Sundays it is the custom, that the captain dines as guest with his officers, when they take the head of the Table, and usually on Sunday the captain, the 1st, 2nd, 3rd lieutenants the doctor & warder sit together; our dinner was very good & gentle, after dinner coffee was handed round & afterwards in the Tea. On Monday the doctor, Mr. Nies, dined with the Captain, himself. But the whole enjoyment of the day in Callao we were generally not far from the land & sometimes so near the shore, that the sails upon the masts could be distinguished by the naked eye. On Monday long before the sun went down the island was just visible, the shore was to see, and a little past midnight I closed my eyes for an hour in Callao Bay at a considerable distance from the shore where the men of war are in the habit of staying upon their stations. The light on shore was of course clearly visible. I never saw of war's boats round the steamer & enquiring for letters & papers, but on the boat of la capitana de guerra.

149

(the peabody, a warlike boat) had not yet come along side of us, no body was on board. I watched the boat, however, and a nice tale of Walter Scott's provided upon fact, the Highland cordons and went to bed at about 11.

Tuesday 23 Dec. I awoke early in the morning and as soon as I heard one of the officers come down to the Captain, that the Captain did precisely had come for the letter and that there was no guarantee, I rose & was on deck as early as 6 AM, but as no word of more of war, we hesitatingly returned to the Captain's arrangements, I had to say on board, until he thought proper to send me off. Then I walked the deck till near 9 o'clock, observing of course, sometimes with the other, the Daphne, Herald, Pandora, Br. men of war, the two latter carrying vessels, were anchored near us, also the Shark, U. S. Ship, the Pelican, Trial, U. S. Schooner, the Comptrol, (Hampshire, in 1811), amongst the most and of the the Magellan was present and to me. Immediately after breakfast the Captain went on his gig on board the Daphne, & on his return the anchor was hoisted to move near the British boat. I did not expect when moving thither, the first Lieutenant took a delight in inducing the engineer to raise a good deal of smoke, just when we passed the French man of war. I believe, that this more or less tended to feeling well and die and between these two nations for many years to come. We were anchored very close to shore. Collas Bay is open to the N. W. but as the wind never blows from there, that quarter it is a very safe anchoring place. The W. is protected against the prevailing winds by the island of St. George, a barren sandy island, & leagues long, between San Lorenzo & the main lies another smaller barren, small island, called. In Collas, as every one knows, is defended by two strong round Castles, also the batteries near here are here, the town is situated as upon the Eastern shore

130

of the Day & across the land Friedrich went to the Coast & N.E. with random ridges of pretty high mountains at a short distance from the shore. The small mountain of San Cristobal, just behind Lima, is clearly visible, but the Snowy Cordilleras cannot be seen. At about 10 Captain Gordon told me that the boat was ready to take me on shore. After him good bye & thanked him for his kindness. I also shook hands with such French & some others who were just on deck, and then stood in a boat with a few men, in addition to my luggage. He landed at the wharfe, I ran to Correy's Office in Callao, where I found only the youngest brother George, he told me of his Clerk's to accompany me, my luggage was taken to the Customhouse, where it was very slightly examined. I left it then in Correy's Store, took a seat in the 11 o'clock coach, went to Dr. Gallagher's, he has built for himself an apparently nice & pretty house on the Callao Road, he has established a hospital in Pella Vista and also brought lately the two Chacras of Villaza & La Laguna on the Road to Gallao. He himself went out and in, but Mr. Gallagher, his brother, the Doctor, Mr. Anderson & his sister Emma, whom I had once lost in Chachani in October 1842, received me with much kindness. Miss Emma left Liverpool in the Callaghan the 1st of August, arrived only about a week ago. The coach stopped at the door and drove to Lima, at a short distance from Callao, I saw several men on horseback, I thought he looked rather pale. The Road is very bad, the Coach stuck most awfully, as usually the Coach stopped about half way out the inn, called La Laguna, close to which stands Church and a good English mile from the gate the river to the ocean of large fine willows, on each side of which are gardens in which oranges & fruits are grown for the consumption of

151

the Tower. After entering Lina's chamber, hallucinated I was struck with the miserable looks of the house. they are more & less dirty, the white wash & paint are rubbed off and one with another they have a recurrent dilapidated appearance. In the salle de la merced the crack stage here I alighted & walked with Lina to my house. we walked thro' el portal de Circunmancia plaza and every thing was so well known to me as if I had been absent only a few days. In my house - Mariquita, Berenguela, Bernardina & D. Maria were in the bedroom, of course we embraced each other lovingly. I believe they were glad to see me again & I am sure I rejoiced to see them. Mariquita may perhaps look a little older, but if she does the change is not very perceptible. - in Berenguela there is not much alteration - Bernardina has grown very much. D. Maria looks considerably older & is completely lame upon her right arm, in fact she cannot move at all. - The remainder of this day as well as

Thursday 26 Dec. Christopher } left in the same manner. I
 & Sunday 26. } In Day I had much to do, received many visits both in the day time & in the evening (there are a number of visiting cards were sent, congratulating Mary) and away we went, I could spare, I employed in arranging my room. By Friday morning I had every thing in pretty good order. I am now at 2 pm. writing the present. This in the shade in the gallery which was named the first room of my house 25 R. - 25 F. - There is a list of those who called. the Notary Melendez - old M. Dominguez - his two sons - Mr. Bosch, the Belgian Charge d'affaires who paid us a long visit - M. Lallemand, the French Charge - M. Marchais, who has been Notary in the same capacity, but having been recalled, returns now to France by the next packet via Panama - his secretary - James Jack of the quipa, who is going home the

152

same way, who told me, that he intends establishing a brand
of chin house here in Lima. Thomas Conroy of Callao, who
only spoke of a lawsuit in which he is involved with a
former Clerk of his, O'Hillipo. Rindwald - Bernier, a German
of course, they come every evening & dine with us every Thurs-
day. The old school Judge Cervantes - his lady with two
young girls, whom she is bringing up - Dr. Gutierrez, very kind
and old, with her disagreeable hairy mother Dr. Sanchez Nino,
he badly brought up, Carlos, Julia & Federico - Francisco has
grown much & has much improved - old Mr. Patacero with
his daughter Yoyisa - a young Frenchman, whom Juan intro-
duced, called Duguesne, who has remained in Sanchez's house,
gone on a visit to Europe - a young Spaniard, nephew to my old
friend, the bishop in Guananga. Dr. Santiago - a lawyer -
Alfonso who has rented a room of mine on the ground floor - a
cousin of the former, an old rich man, who comes frequently
to visit Mariquita - Malagrida, Dr. Antonio, an Italian and
shopkeeper, a pleasant agreeable man - Dr. Carlos Cajigas, a
Spaniard, also very pleasant - Mariano Thomas, a Frenchman,
owner of the firm of Dabon & Carabazal - Uria, a very
simple (honest) Argentine man - Mr. Marshall, partner of
Alonso - Cristobal Andres - a certain Dona married
to a daughter of old Jefferson Villamil - Don Sebastian, the
minister of Relaciones Exteriores, to whom on 26 I called
in his office in the palace to present myself as Consul &
to inform him of my having been named "Consul
general", he was very polite & seemed not allow my going
here "el Tradamien to de V.S." - a certain Carrasco, lawyer
from Lima - a physician, Dr. Carrasco - judge Carrasco - Carlos
a "hacendado" from Lima - Mr. Alvar, the wife of Dr. Alvar,
her daughters - Mr. Tomas de Torre, the widow of Dr. Torre

17
 M^{rs} Josefa Villacurt, whose daughter, Mercedes, Mari^g's Comadre, has
 just married, and we ourselves keep here in Lima a store of produce
 of the country. In the morning Mariano Plas Francis of Ares,
 amigo de Estado called.

Sunday 28 Dec. I sit in my balcony in the shade at 9. ⁵ P.
 Mari^g's Comrades went as usual to snuff, & danced tango, with her friend
 We dined late, say at past 10 o'clock, after which I had only 10 cups and 20 begin
 paying my visits. I first went to Henry Mad's house, a fine large building,
 belonging to the family of Gambleto, in my absence, his first wife, Antea
 (sister of Anguige) has died, & he has married her sister, Ulanota, emper-
 sonably this poor fellow has addicted himself so much to drink, so as to
 impair & completely upset his constitution, he as well as his wife have
 now gone to Missions. - Thence I went to Nicasio, who is the second
 of the Blacks and working in his counting house, since a few years his
 is partner of both Nicasio's house. - He was very friendly and conversed
 on many many things. He should not know the collection affairs
 managed by Hellmann & are now by him, they are kept in
 excellent order. - Old M^r Talcia was the next, upon whom I
 called; I had a very long talk with her; L^o Moir & Worch I was
 very near to find at home, M^{rs} Marcheseau the French Charge in
 Bolivia, now recalled, & his wife were very busy packing up & arrange
 their traps for their voyage; on 1st Jan'y they leave for Panama,
 I therefore remained but a short time. - At M^r Pichon's I had
 to converse for a considerable time with D^o Sanchez Nocafuente
 a Peru, M^r Pichon's mother, she is considered to be very amiable
 & interesting, but she does not please me at all, she is old &
 wants to be young, talks loud, glib, belches - read her one the
 nephew was between Ayacu, M^r Pichon's cousin, an extremely
 pretty young lady, & vis a vis of them Don Campo, a young
 gentleman, once shopkeeper here, brother of M^r Alvarez, an official
 of the state, first. - Pichon had arrived at 1 o'clock from his house

158

in Morrecho, having made 13 leagues since 10 o'clock in the morning after having taken a warm bath, he came out to see me & we had a very long conversation on a number of topics, of interest to him & to myself, whilst he went to sleep, I played a game at chess with Dr. Salazar, whom I had of course. I remained to dinner, which I did not like at all. Yeves, Oflicker's partner in the mine, came. I left them to converse together & went to the ladies. Oflicker & Yeves joined us again; they had done the album of Dr. Rivista Salazar, with which we amused ourselves. I went to I left together with Conradina, who had spent the day at Oflicker's, as play fellow to little Francisca. At home I found Pauline - Juan came & we did not go to bed till a late hour.

Monday 29 Dec. This in the same spot as yesterday, where I have it hanging, at 10 o'clock 1898. The whole morning I was busy writing in my room. Conquistador & Conradina were always with me, occupied some way or other with explaining, French, (the former) English (the latter) to. After dinner I went to Rosary & Gargon who had brought a large house in the Calle of San José, from the house of Salazar & Vaquejano. I requested him to give me some information respecting the state of the market, with which he was rather strange. In the drawing room up stairs I saw his wife, not Lady Robinson, but rather insignificant. At home I was again occupied with my patterns - I received two times Dr. Manninger, Juan's wife of Juan Alingo called, also the old Missman Salazar. The former I already aimed to know. I then went with my patterns to G.H.'s interesting house. The only ones who were at work, were hidden away below Oflicker's above. Yeves was with the latter & after tea, Juan had gone. I staid with Oflicker's concerning with him, getting his opinions on many things till nearly midnight. It is wonderful, how extraordinarily kind & willing to serve

this excellent man is

Tuesday 30 Dec. 1849. Th. 76° F. 59° R. The whole morning I was busy writing my communications to General Senzani, and some way or other was occupied until dinner time at 5 o'clock, when various gentlemen, whom I had invited, to spend dinner with me of Vergara, came in; at 5 1/2 we went to see dining room & sat down as follows. Along at the head, behind left side, then Vergara, Mier, Sartori. I at the foot, round the corner, behind, then Vergara, Mier, Sartori. The dinner was excellent, but my opinion for abundant, we had Claret, Rhine, Sherry, a portuguese wine, Champagne, Port & Madeira, when we were taking tea, Mr. Senzani, a very handsome command, the wife of D. Vicente Senzani, exposed of the Governor and brother of Mr. Mier's mother, came in. - after we had tea, Dutre came, Vergara, Mier, Sartori, one at about 9 1/2 o'clock. Mier, Sartori, Sartori are very busy with their correspondence for the month, the month, for tomorrow, Mier's friends, who on 2^d Jan. for tomorrow & last, the Governor and about the same time Mier, I went to bed as soon as the guests had left.

Wednesday 31 Dec. Th. 78° F. 20° R. a clear day. I examined my papers, and was a long while with Senzani, who gave me information regarding the state of things. I then wrote a long letter to Mr. T. giving an order for the purchase of various manufactured articles to the amount of about 8000 L, which occupied me not only the whole forenoon, but some of the dinner until about 8 o'clock, when Mr. Senzani & his wife called, to bid us good bye, after which I remained with my family, taking tea & conversing till midnight. - How different of the new year's eve of the two last years! Last night I was quietly by myself in an hotel in London, the year before at Trieste, in Vienna, in Bed. Maria & Senzani till 3 o'clock in the morning.

167

1846

Tuesday 1 January. Another year has elapsed! What will be
 the state of my affairs at the end of the present year? what will then
 be my plans? Shall I ever return with all my family to
 Europe? All this is involved in the event of future success.
 But, whatever may happen, I shall always endeavour to do
 what is right & proper. — Wed 9th Jan. 1846. Tell about 11
 o'clock I was in my room arranging, writing etc. I then dressed &
 went out to pay visits. The first, whom I called upon, was the Augustin
 Friar, a foolish simple fellow, who has his room for all they can
 not be called) which he inhabits in the convent, furnished like
 a foolish master. The next visit I paid, was to Mr Henry Wyman
 of Freijello, Trinidad daughter of the Ex-president Céspedes, after
 having taken away some time her little daughter were with to
 tell me, that she should me must happy to see me on Sunday next
 in the play-house to Merced lived old Mr Correa, whom I have
 known in the habit of visiting frequently in 1839. A young lady re-
 me, I thought at first, that she was that elder daughter, Rafaela,
 married to Francisco Linares, but she herself, recognizing myself
 introduced herself to me as a stranger, the younger
 sister, married to a certain Alvarado. I was well pleased with
 the way of conversing. In the presence of the same house
 lived D. Chepa Baza of Sta, widow of Juan of the Gilman, her
 sister received me, very courteous & disagreeable. At the Trinitaria
 I found every thing shut up. — also at D. Juanita Calle Riestra
 widow of Atencio de Sique, I had to wait some time, she however
 made her appearance, & I conversed with her pleasantly enough
 for about half an hour, it is a pity she does not keep her teeth
 cleaner. At Armero's home of the Ladies made her appearance.
 which I visited I staid for some time. — At Juan de Dios
 Calderon's I saw only the his wife, an insignificant but agreeable

very good natured little bit of a woman - At Dungenham's were various
 visitors - D'Armas, Redwald, Duguesne and a Native, whom I do not
 know. At Dungenham's was agreeable, but whom I was much pleased
 with much more so, than I thought. I should say, was D'Armas, a
 pretty nice girl, with whom I conversed a little. A number of inter-
 vious visitors had been in. Barlow & Rinsche dined with us as
 usually, it is very disagreeable, that these two are in such bad
 terms as not to exchange a single word with each other. I try
 hard to keep in very temperance towards them, an exact balance
 between them, so as not to give the preference to either. After
 dinner I called upon James Sack & Friedrich Maier, the latter
 just returned from Aug., but found neither at home. Barlow & I
 then took a walk together down the "Mamoras" as far as St. Catharines
 and the Evening we spent quietly at home. With him, Rinsche
 & W. Givens, which his daughter called & remained about an hour -
 It is rather an insipid way of passing the evening every day I am more
 & more confirmed in my determination to return to Europe some
 day or other.

Friday 2 Jan. 2. Before breakfast I called upon James Sack, who
 lives at the Conway's - the garden, Sp. N. in which he received me,
 is pretty, very, splendidly furnished, with looking, a glass,
 handsome carpet, curtains, chairs, sofas &c. I told Sack, that
 as he had spoken of establishing a house in London, I should be
 glad, if any arrangement could be made between us to mutual
 advantage & that I was open to any proposal, he or his wife brother
 might make me, to which he replied, that he was glad, I had
 spoken to him, because I had only anticipated him: we had some
 desultory conversation, as separated, he promising to write to
 me from Liverpool. - Until now, had none, At 80 To 21st R. I have
 done nothing but, continued arranging my room & writing my diary
 I then wrote various letters in rough to James, Frederick, & Rinsche.

163

were all very pleasant & friendly. Mr. Juan I did not find at home, but left my card. nearly opposite leaves Dr. Manuelita Molina, wife of old Domingo Pichon & Juvenal of San Gall, his youngest daughter, quite a child, received us, & we had so much pretty long conversation. Her mother & her sister appeared, the mother was many years ago one of the handsomest women of Lima, rather stout, at present she has lost much of her beauty, she has become thin, but nevertheless she still good looking and very agreeable in her conversations. Blas Truete of Anguilla I did not find at home. Federico her son, the husband, Bernardino, the great gambler, is now proprietor of a virtual mine in Copacabana & is doing well. His wife is an agreeable woman, the daughter did not make them appear but young Moricones were with her. The Moricones are considered one of the best families here - the mother is dead, one of the daughters is married to French - the three surviving daughters are extremely dark, but said to be pleasant - the father a very old man - Dr. Sanchez Torre, a lady of Anguilla, widow of the late minister La Torre, is the pleasantest woman, whom I visited to-day - she is also good looking, and many visitors were with her, amongst whom old Blas, lieutenant of La Torre & Aguado of Lima. Mr. Thomas Aguado, the wife of the rich Dr. Mariano, is a disagreeable stupid woman - whole Mr. Thomas Conroy has grown very stout since I last saw her, she has a very large family, no less than 10 children, of whom the two eldest boys are in England, by the flagellans a governor for two children, a Miss Slater, has come out for two children, she is just from prison, I conversed with her a few words & she did not displeased me. Manuelita Thomas I did not find at home. In the hotel of Murray's I went to see young Liberator Alvaro. It was about 10 o'clock, when Juan & I came home. Garland & Reinhold dined with us, as usual. Reinhold & I went to the Alameda, it was a beautiful evening, but more & some stars were out. Manuel Boland's much seen with us, he read to us about some pages of a book of Boland's

the

called "los Expositos desahucados por el terremoto", where they were all gone. I commenced reading till midnight "Reverend's Town of London".

Monday & Tuesday. Enríquez told me, that she had felt a more shock of an Earthquake in the night. It was on the 14th or 15th at noon the 21st. During the whole morning my Time is taken up with reading Enríquez's Comedies on that most rare Bill. I have not been able to do any thing but writing my diary. - Nobody else having felt an Earthquake, Enríquez seems to consider her witness to the same. I was busy writing at home the whole day until 1 p.m. when I went to P. H.'s court house and conversed with Galt and afterwards with Mierke on various topics, also regard my money in their hands; in the morning I had given an order on P. H. for 10000 for Mierke for money. Mierke's 10000 I have postponed for a year. At home I found only Juana & Juan, the latter not quite well. I gained a garden at Chap from Juan & another from Mierke. The previous Government has returned to me my Comrades as General Mierke provided with the language.

Tuesday & January. Juana de Reyes. Finest day, January 3. Fine. I rose before 6 o'clock and at 7 o'clock I rode on a pretty black lady's horse, of which Juan had made a present to Enríquez, saddled with Juan's Saddle, to Mierke's house. Enríquez was already up & visible, we took a cup of coffee and then started for the miller, viz. Mierke's two little boys, Friedrich in a tight new red big on four wheels, drawn by one horse, Felicitas Alguas little (sister) I on horseback. In the beginning I was rather timorous, but gradually I got used well; the horse has a poor pace, but a constant, not quick canter. The rider of the horse, viz. the General's wife, the head to the miller is very unimpressive; it is sandy. on both sides are low mud walls. Tropical, and the fields are not much cultivated, - here & there they are green - but upon

165

At which the ground presents a brownish barren aspect. Occasionally a
 small better house stands along the road's side. In stead of taking the
 direct Road to Chorrillos, we turned a little to the right to the village
 of Pichay, where the grazing of Huichu, who is Cash-buys as Thet's,
 Juan Alvarado, has resided on horse & live with his family. The old
 Carlos Huichu, speaks a few words with ~~the~~ Huichu, who is
 of a very dark complexion and we then drove on, this a lane or
 half way in & we call it here, we again came into the high road, which
 does not change its character. I ought however to have mentioned, that
 to the left, at an equal distance, rises a ridge of red very high mountains,
 soon after we passed a bridge, which passes over a deep, pretty deep
 gully. Further on we have to the right close to the sea, which
 is clearly seen, the Church de San Antonio del Baranco. - before
 us we have a high flat hill, el moro de Solar, at the foot of which
 the village of Chorrillos is situated. Indeed there is none, the so called
 houses of Chorrillos are miserably poor huts, plastered over with
 mud, partly white washed, some of them, owned by Lima people, look
 somewhat better & are also fairly well furnished, but in reality they
 always conform to be what they are, poor dwellings. As soon
 as we arrived, we got off our horses, and Librada & I went down to
 the sea side to bathe. During the bathing season, which is now about
 commencing, some huts are erected by the Indians, close to the sea,
 the ground is covered with a mud & narrow stones over instead of
 shavings to cheer huts the bathers where to undress & to sleep. - the
 bath is very real, but as I borrowed back a pair of blue bathing
 trunks & a towel, I paid 2 reales. The sky was cloudy, but the
 water very pleasant, not too cold. - After our bath we went with
 Huichu & the children to a "fonda" where we bought some Huichu
 saying for the same. We then returned to town, where I arrived
 much tired, I slept a little before dinner. Huichu & his family
 with us, which still continue to call, but in the morning I

166.
 the evening. Oflicker's wife was with us. I omitted to say, that
 in the morning we were returned from Arellano we looked in at
 Julio Oflicker's in Misafar. - in the two years of my absence
 he has much changed; he looks considerably older than he did before.
 He has the initials in Misafar, or living with a fine garden.
 he has 6 children. ^{girls} 3 sons & 3 daughters, but none is pretty; his wife is
 very dark. The families have long been on bad terms; but now
 it appears, they have made up; at least old Oflicker was very
 friendly towards all of them, - & so were all the Oflickers -
 the children towards him & his boys, Carlitos & Federico.
 Wednesday 7 Jan. Nothing particular. I was busy writing
 Sunday 8. Letter to Dehuet, the Danish & American
 Government, to Mr. Mathiasen & the Danish Minister. I also
 intended to collect information respecting the state of the
 market. - on Wednesday I was many hours with Manuel
 Magana for the purpose. - on Tuesday I saw Malagida, DeTala,
 N. Rodigo, Darrings, Castaneda, Wheelock, Henry Higgins, that is to
 say, I met them here & there. - On Tuesday Henry Higgins
 came in the morning to me from Callao, to make some arrange-
 ment with me about the post agency, which I intend giving to
 him & to his partner Agosteo who have just established themselves.
 On Tuesday I went after dinner to Norman Harvey, to tell him
 that this was my intention & to beg him not to take it away.
 In the Republic of the Ecuador Vicente Roca has been elected President.
 according to the Constitution. The president must have 12 of the votes
 & it lasted several days, before any one of the immediately, who had
 voted for Olmedo, would give in, so as to give Roca the number
 of votes required. - Now we have very thing given and possibly with
 Ramon Castilla as president. The Government have returned to
 me my Danish Commission as Consul General provided with
 their instructions - There is much since Sunday with a small

in the glances of her Groom. I Groomed attended him —
Friday 9 Jan'y. I was busy from the morning till the evening, rolled &
information & writing letters. At 7 o'clock I went out with my wife
in the Caloin to pay visits, first to a Mr Salasary, the same with
whom in the beginning of 1843, I had spent at Marnett's in Havana.
she is from Mequequa, an insignificant, but not unpleasant
woman, next to two old ladies, both Nicuas, who have for a long
time been living out La Vega, they are Negro inferiors by birth, and
now widows of property & intend spending the remainder of their
lives in Lima: pretty furniture, carpeting, a lamp on a round
table in the middle of the room, looking glass are old ones found
wanting in Lima is anywhere in Lima, the owners of which
make very pretensions to gentility: curtains to the windows are
not so general. The third visit, as paid, was to Manuel Salasary,
who lived with his pretty young wife Maria Mendizabal in
an elegantly furnished house: this was an agreeable visit, Maria
conversed with her. Toaya's & I with D. Manuel. — Our last
visit was to the marquesa, Juana Gonzales, an old devil: — in her
house all was dirty, old fashioned, dark: — we had to pass char-
les or chess on the stairs, ^{at the} lighted up by one lamp (and the
stick in a common hall lamp hanging from the ceiling. —
the Sanatorium Sanatorium was lighted up in the same way:
here the old lady, miserably dressed, came round, so, sitting on
an old sofa: — in two corners of the room stood two dirty cup-
boards, painted grey with golden lists, — covered with dirt & dirt,
as well as the windows of the same, their white were glass
& caulked, more was distinguishable. — a chest of drawers with
brass handles was another piece of furniture, — upon a table stood
sweetmeats & a number of mugs with cold water — the left
at part of the at home was Tadi Tea. — Garland was already
gone. — Pimiento & Manuel. Delgado were there — of which I had

168
 in at 10 o'clock. It has just struck 10th. The time my Calvary is 7.24 N.
 in the morning at 8 it stands at 72 = 17th. - Hayne has been from
 Lima on the "Tro Amigos"
 Saturday 18 January. At 7th. 7th. 18th. the whole day I was occu-
 pied in the same way as yesterday. In the morning I called upon
 Hayne and in the afternoon, when I went to the General's house to
 have a paper copy taken, I had some conversation with him, telling
 him about Gilbert, Knight, Alexander &c. - At noon I went upon
 the shore to 7th. 21st. in the evening at 8, down to 7th. 19th. R. At
 the evening a Massacre from Lambayegore, attended in Lima and
 married to Margarita. They are very dark looking, but
 in their conversation they are straightforward, rational & like
 them much better than many others who make great pretensions.
 Sunday 19 January. At 7 o'clock little Carter officiated, but
 one which I would take a ride with him & his father. - I was obliged to
 refrain having too many visits to pay. I arranged & cleared my room,
 had a little in Quirved's "Times of London". Higgins called and at
 a little past 10 o'clock I started in my Calvary. First I called upon
 the Minister de Relaciones Exteriores who was not yet visible. Then to
 the Cercado, a part of Lima, which the former part of the town
 is surrounded by the walls, looks much more like country. The
 streets are not paved, the houses do not form interrupted lines as
 large fine gardens occupy a great proportion of the ground.
 Don Pedro Torrealba, the Brazilian Consul General here - he was
 first hoping, then on the point of starting for the palace & I then
 gave him a ride with him and by a few minutes - I got far from
 him and Dr. Leary's old house. Since the 1st. I have
 I had no introduction except to hear. He has a particular manner
 of quiet speaking, which I do not admire much. He called his
 little girl & his lady, a young ^{good looking} woman with great air, whom I
 thought very amiable. - Thence to the altar, where I found

157

much General Sherman, nor his wife at home, - they were both gone to Charleston - ~~Dr. Brown~~, cousin of Mr. Mann (Grandson) received me with an "abrazo" and with a "mi colega, como me alegro verlo" - thence to hotel home's; only the amiable Mr. L. Meine was within. she is an agreeable good looking young lady & with great pleasure did I remain some time with her, conversing in French. - At 5 P.M. Alvarez's I saw only his stout wife, conversing with me about usual matters! - Mr. Pitt Rivers & Mr. Birch had gone to Charleston - Baratta I did not find at home - Vicente Cyague at his formal cousin I was well pleased with - I sangina Tristano I do not fancy much - still left Dr. Victoria, his daughter, the wife of Dr. Rufina Lebrun - Old Centeno, old Villamil I did not find at home, - with Carlos Gijague, who lives in the Hotel of Nicolas Redign, I staid a long while, - he has a great mind. In form an Establishment with me on joint account - It was 4. O'clock, when I remembered, "Marion of Arg", Manuel Villamil, Villamil, Vicente (England) lived with us, - we had a pleasant, cheerful ceremony - after dinner Charles Weigmann, Dickson & Saltmarsh looked in, - then old Centeno came in talking with us, as if "H. I got around to call upon Glinches", at first only Dr. Gutierrez, Franc & Lolanda Aguirre were present - then Glinches came, & after him Dr. Paruchita Becerra with the handsome Dolores Alvarado. I continued conversing with Glinches till 11. O. -

Monday, Dec 29. (Sat) 1844. 79. Feb 24. This was again a day of many visits & little writing. Three times I went to the palace to see the minister of the Sultan, in order to introduce me to the president, but did not find him. The people I called upon were the following: lawyers Barriga & Urcia, with each of whom I remained a few minutes only, the same with old Mrs John Maclean. — with Mr. Phipps I staid a pretty long time; so now she is always friendly, but Maice

170
 she are ^{not} particularly good. Teresa, Calisto has given a fine
 young fellow. Can't turn a ball for not badly looking, but rather
 a little stupid looking girl - Tintarino, who is an scholar. I have
 not seen yet - Pomer. I did not find at home - both with Dr. Balle.
 Calderon, the wife of Vincent Norasferos, & Maura's female, Juan
 Alinga's wife. I mentioned some time, conversing pleasantly
 enough. These women are very nicely furnished. I also said nearly
 half an hour with Dr. Carrion. Carrion, a stout woman, whom
 I have no doubt, one might make love to without her getting angry.
 In the same house we stay a very old man, also a Spaniard,
 on acquaintance of Alarig's, lay nameless in bed, he was very
 thankful for my visit - Tomorrow, which I was absent, friends
 introduced to Alarig's a French count, margin on who belong to
 a scientific expedition. I went in on them at Maura's house,
 but did not find them at home. Notary Molenberg & Tena, the son-
 in-law of Mef. Villanov, nephew to Tintarino, I also called upon.
 In the evening I went with Alarig's to some ladies. Maria, of
 Oreg's, one of them. Manuela, wife of Doctor of Lampo, has had
 17 children of whom 12 are alive, & two miscarriages, & looks well
 very well. - At our return home we found Dr. de Tristan & Rinde
 hadland, Alarig's Delado & Pichin had in afterwards.
 Tuesday 13 Jan. I got at 6 1/2 & packed up my luggage for
 my trip to Oreg. At 10 o'clock I had good bye to my family &
 with the Committee I drove to Callao, there were in the carriage
 with me some French officers of the "Terra" just arrived and a
 military man, whose exterior struck me. In Callao I
 looked in at the meeting place of my new prod. agents Argote &
 Higginson, and also at Gallagher's, Mr. G. is expecting his
 confinement every moment. The Dr. I think, looks wilder
 & laughs every hour. I see him. I then went on board, where
 I met a good many acquaintances, also Blas de la Fuente of Oreg.

who by the bye was very poorly & sick during the whole passage. -
 Maricott, a very pleasant man, with whom I conversed on good deal -
 Birch, who distinguished me particularly. I suppose, owing to my
 comendable general, he also suffered of sickness, nevertheless I
 had many long talks with him in french, in which language I
 am sorry to find my great deficiency - then there were
 D. Robertson, a good kind of man - Manuel Argemano of
 Sao Paulo was also on board, who introduced me to the
 German Traveller, Count Bory, who returned to Lima. His
 companion, a Mr. Alston from Westphalia, not disagreeable.
 Captain Pinna^{de} accompanied me & received me with a kind. Good
 Olafsen, is it you? W. Will - We got under weigh at 5 o'clock
 past 5. We were not yet out of the Bay when the first
 second Belle called us to dinner and Mr. Birch called
 me to the head of the Table, of course Capt Pinna presided,
 to his left, Birch, Alston, old Villanul, Caladilla (a porteno,
 who immediately comes to my house in Lima but whom I do
 not like, he appears to me rather insipid & is then others -
 to Pinna's right: J. Maricott, D. Robertson, Munchhead & Birch
 a Clerk at J. Maclean's, who now joins Lima's Breasts in (Guinea)
 three natives - altogether we sat down about 30 or 40. - we
 left Callao with nearly 80 passengers, amongst whom a few
 females & many who kept in their cabins. On board of
 the Steamer, there are four beds in our cabin. I took an
 upper one with a porthole close to it, so that I had sufficient
 fresh air & was not displeased with my berth. With
 conversing, watching the deck & reading, I killed away the
 time - Capt Pinna lent me C. P. & D. Robertson's
 Letters on Buenos Ayres, which are like the Panica &
 Hinge of Terror, sufficiently interesting, but after all -
 very light reading. Amongst the passengers was also the famous

7/2
 general, I. M. Chando, of the Legation, who is supposed to have been the
 author of the assassination of General Saverio, many years ago - He
 is tall & broad shouldered, his face pale - a somewhat heavy nose his
 mouth, his nose rather large, his eyes lively, but small & much
 indicated, his color apparently & blue - his hair, fair just
 turning grey. In my opinion his appearance has nothing which
 attracts the attention particularly - I slept in the same room as the
 same cabin, as I observed, that he did not clean himself at
 all, when getting up in the morning. I got but little acquaintance
 with him -

Wednesday 14 Jan. After an excellent night's rest I rose as
 the weather was delightful, we breakfasted, & were then aboard
 the Chincha Islands, which are the same, they took sidings, a little
 further ^{from} towards the Island of San Gallan. At about 11 we
 reached the coast, along which vegetation extends for some
 distance, - close to the shore we distinguished a few buildings,
 the Customhouse of Pisco, - almost an English mile from the
 shore, the Town itself with its staples - A heavy surf hindered
 the landing here always difficult, sometimes dangerous. At
 12 we came to our anchor, when a great many passengers
 landed here, a few vessels were lying in the port. At a short
 distance from where we were lying, the water presented a
 strange appearance, a distinct line of froth or foam separated
 the dirty water nearer the shore in which we were lying
 from the clearer waves outside - on my enquiring, the
 natives assigned was, that the waters of the river, which
 runs into the Sea at Pisco, extend their influence so far.
 At 1 1/2 we started again. Our course lay thro' the Bight
 between the main & the Island of San Gallan. From Pisco
 I noted that Francisco died 20 Sept 1840, 85 years old.
 Thursday 15 Jan. At 9 1/2 a.m. approached the port San Nicolas.

177

wherever it is. I think it is better to be kept for Europe
 in secret, than in the usual appearance. It is my Room
 in the shade of the 17th. In the evening the Captain, Pinner,
 Alton & Maines, I joined with together.

Friday 16 Aug. At 12h. m. off Cape Canana, where the
 river which runs down the valley of Major, flows into the Sea.
 vegetation extends along the Coast for a pretty considerable
 distance, further we crossed Quilca, we dined on board &
 at 1 p.m. we came to an anchor at Islay, the coast is here again
 arid as it possibly can be, upon the high coast the Customs
 house, a school house larger & the other miserable buildings of Islay
 are packed. Various English & other vessels come at anchor in the
 port, in reality nothing but the open sea, defended to the South
 by various islands, - there were the Isla, the San Blas, the
 Uca of Islay, which took me home 1843. Symmes, Sawyer now
 captain, Ward's black black were on board, the two former
 were particularly friendly, I went on shore in their boat.
 The landing at Islay is very bad, there is no mole, only a
 rock sticks out into the sea, whence a few wooden steps hang
 down particularly on each side of which is a hand-rop, &
 taking hold of which you descend kind as much difficulty as
 if not more than off a vessel's side. My little luggage piled
 unsearched, Sawyer & Symmes showed to me the Schultz's
 habitation, two large Rooms, up a staircase, void of decent
 furniture, however I got a stretcher, a mattress, Schultz gave
 me a blanket, a pillow & chairs as fine as I ever made up for
 me. We conversed a great deal about Mr. Schultz's business,
 then went to Ward, always the same good fellow, we took
 the coach him & went to bed at about 11. Schultz, who has
 to go to Lima, to make some arrangements with Mr. Maclean
 of the firm of Allison, Gumbel & Co of Vespé, wished me so

174
 accompanying him, which I agreed to.
 Saturday 18 Jan. I rose at 6h. The morning passed away very
 fast. I shaved, dressed, arranged my luggage, writing, doing a
 few words to Montag (which Note I sent on by Mueller, found
 Albert's Clerk, who gave passage to Gallac in the French vessel
 Pacificus), (transcripts added. Schmitt not disappointed with
 Wood) went out board the Steamer Peter. I stay down
 and in power, the numerous stationery. Many passengers had
 landed here, amongst whom: Blas de F. de la Alameda, Dr.
 Robertson, Doct. Albrecht, Alvaro, Alvarado, Capadilla
 were still on board. Breman came up to me on the
 Steamer. As we were under weigh, the still looking in-
 good. The whole morning I was lying on a sofa, read
 the Egyptian & Hebrew, by Sir Francis Buxton, in French, at
 Garland sent to Maria Schmitt, it cannot please me. After
 dinner I conversed with Schmitt & with Doct. as about 7
 we were off to the, where, quite in the dark, a few passengers
 landed, as soon as we were again under weigh, Schmitt,
 Albrecht, Alvarado & I played whist till 11. After 11 there
 we saw whales, porpoises, also many sea birds, sometimes
 skimming the surface of the sea, sometimes dipping into
 the water, sometimes floating upon the surface.
 Sunday 19 January. Whilst we were at breakfast, we
 came to our anchor. When I went on deck, we were in the
 Bay of Arica. The town with its white houses & the trees &
 bushes to the Northward, presented a pretty appearance. To the
 South is a steep head land, at Mon de Arica, a reef, and some
 islands stretch thence into the sea, affording some protection
 against the swell, the wind from the South. The Dutch
 (Humboldt), the Gustave (French), the Hibernia, & George (Witt
 (N.A.) the Comen (Austrian) were at anchor. Schmitt & I

wound on shore, landed at the mole, built many years ago under
the supervision of the late Colonel Althaus, we had our legs
quite heavily scratched at the Piquero and went to Culver's
Cavalry office they are the agents of G. B. & J. Miller & Co.
the latter, ill, was not there - the former was busy - but his
assistant his clerk, Kistner, brother of Kistner at St. L.
in Lima, received us very friendly. I saw Mr. Allen Holm
of Piquero, made the acquaintance of a young Officer, Son
of Henry, Officer of Hamburg, quite a Lad, - of Mr. Lita, the
German Governor, Colonel Flecken of Lima, got out for his children
of another German, and passengers for Lima. I wrote & I
got our passports, Culver & Kistner procured us horses & at
about 2 we started, accompanied by a servant of Kistner's &
by a German carpenter - Of the Town of Lima I have not
much to say, - the houses are upon the whole of a miserable
construction, built of adobe & mud & whitewashed, few have a
second story, - the Customhouse is however a large building, the street
not paved with cobble stones at right angles. The head was strong.
The 11th was Sunday, the laboring men were busy at work,
loading goods from & shipping others to the Steamer - Culver
was at work - but at the same time the sounds of guitars
were continually heard. - For about 2 leagues after leaving
Lima, the Road leads not far from the Sea, Northerly, upon a
hard Turf, - the horse I had mounted, had an unpleasant
fall. I made the servant boy take it & give me his
which had an excellent saddle (paco), we were now quickly
over a sandy plain without a sign of vegetation - to our
left we had for some time at a short distance the Pacific
shore upon by an undulating line, we passed a few sandy
hills of trifling height, at about 5 we were half way when
a cone of sand, empty & uninhabited. We alighted for

about ten minutes, then started again, the same in a sandy
 plain continuous, only those in Tacana are some trees -
 the river impeded, very narrow, the Chocoma, houses of country
 people, Indian, with their surrounding culture and fields,
 this which we rode. At a little past 10 we were at the
 house of Hermann Schmidt, agent for E.O.C. He received us
 but particularly enjoyed with the quarters himself, he
 took us to his large, nicely furnished drawing room, where
 tea things were put on the table. He introduced us to the German
 clerk, a tall young man, Dierckx, rather agreeable, young man
 another clerk, English, Joffe, came in, we were very busy,
 afterwards we had a nice supper, consisting of an excellent
 acceptance of eggs. I did not go to bed till midnight. The
 large room where we had tea had been just up for us, we had
 clean bed linen & I slept very well till.

Monday 19 January at this place when I rose I saw a large
 bill. I immediately going to a beautiful place, we then breakfasted,
 after which I walked through the town and through the mountain
 Chocoma; the heat was excessive, not a drop of water to be seen
 anywhere, only three houses around the river is connected to
 the town and to fear of the Chocoma, the other days it makes
 the other Chocoma; it does not reach the sea, but it thus con-
 tinued irrigating the lands. Tacana is well placed and there
 is many a nice looking house with the ground floor and one
 story, belonging either to foreigners or to respectable natives -
 however the greater part of the houses are small, the floor
 of which is the underground, without a window, it is then
 open to the light, the street door must be opened, the
 about three steps down, any sample to be seen there
 long streets are parallel to each other, which are connected
 by cross streets. Indian women dressed in foxgloves &

fellows are sitting out, the "floya" sitting vegetables fruit. I have
 several vessels. Hugh Stevenson, rather rough in his demeanour
 called. Then George Hellmann of Rott, a pleasant nice young
 man, nephew to Christian St. Othmar, with, manager of
 Hagan Hall, now I beguile him. Harkinger, brother to
 Mr. Bachmann of Hamburg, very disagreeable. Maclan of
 Hoon & Co, who came to Tidwell, finally Hugh Wilson
 of Tag Cress, brother, Richard English Consul just superseded by
 young Nugent, son of the famous agitator, Liberia. I found
 him pleasant, & charming. He remained a long while &
 then took me to his house, where he showed me extracts of letters
 to him by Pitt Rivers, offering of his candid into the affair
 with Nugent, which is about the middle of last year led to
 the abandonment of Africa by Mr. J. Commissioner. I then
 found with me. Dinner was excellent, we had champagne &
 at last Hellmann & Schwartz invited us to dinner, two days
 longer. Schwartz is a very nice man, upon Mr. Wilson, with
 whom Schwartz is very intimate. He is a very pleasant English
 lady, rather dark, but handsome, her eyes are beautiful. He is
 some off the coast of Africa, as judge by his looks, I thought his
 head was not quite quite English, but Mr. Wilson's nephew, nephew,
 appeared, that she is of the night. With permission, then I went
 to his sister. After her return home, we were in a little
 and then Schwartz went to work, he having much to do for the
 tomorrow to the Northward. I played table games at table with
 (yours) who is a good hand. I lost the first & gained the second.
 Then he was past midnight, when we went to bed.
 Sunday 20 January. I rose late than yesterday, before
 breakfast, I amused myself with reading Campbell's "pleasures
 of hope", after breakfast Schwartz & I took a walk thro' the
 uninteresting town, on my return I wrote a letter to Mr.

178

Franklin's commenced another to Mr. Willink, but, after having written them, I never did please with them, so, I did not send them off. Selfridge & Taylor's called, an insignificant, but not disagreeable man - the same character I give of T. Vance, married quite lately to Emily Virginia, the youngest of the children, whilst Dr. Hornbush is a rough, dirty disagreeable Scotchman. We dined to-day somewhat earlier. Schwartz has an excellent cook & keeps every thing in his house in the very nicest style & order. After dinner we took a ride, in the old salt wagon the horse, which Schwartz had procured for me, was not of the best, so that at first owing to my bad horsemanship, I was tired & made a bad figure, gradually I however got on it. The bottom of Tacara are very barren; sand & stones cover the plain between two ridges of arid sandy hills, in which plain the Tacara lies; it is true, that here & there some fields are cultivated & trees grow, but these which I observed were cotton trees, however the winds of water is always but too perceptible, we crossed what they call here, dry rivers, beds of rivers, full of stones & composed of deep & shallow down which on certain days the water flows. We passed near the English graveyard a small piece of ground in the prairie or sandy plain, surrounded by a whitewashed wall - To the southward a ridge of mountains runs: on highest summit are the numerous peaks of Tacara, at the foot of which the road passes to La Paz, where these mountains were still illuminated by the rays of the setting sun, whilst they had already disappeared from the plain & the lower mountains, this present a handsome prospect - The evening itself was delightful. - We returned at 8, took tea at home, conversed & when Schwartz went to his office, I went to bed at 10. I am reading DeLuna's last of the

Barons, which please me exceedingly. The last of the Barons is Warwick, the Kingmaker - At midnight we had a usual shock of our candlesticks.

Wednesday 20 January. Schwartz & his clerk had arrived at 4 1/2 in the morning, we therefore breakfasted late, after which Schwartz & I accompanied Mr Wilson to a little room where he invited us to the evening. He also took his spinster, whom he invited. Mr Wilson did not appear, but two of his children, two little girls. There we were in J. M. Pividal's cousin's house, he is a pleasant man & we conversed some time with him - further to Voss's; Mr Voss is a tall thin woman, not over amiable. I also called upon Hainrich with Schwartz before 8. At about 8 o'clock a pleasant little party assembled at Schwartz's, viz: Wilson & his wife, she undoubtedly the most interesting & agreeable of all persons; Mr & Mrs Maclean, the latter a native, whom I don't remember of, together with a relation of his, a Miss Jack, a young well faced healthy Scotch girl, who enjoys dancing, but whose conversation is rather insipid; Mr & Mrs Pividal, the latter an elderly lady, with her two daughters, one in the family way, but who nevertheless danced merrily, moreover to Voss's, Bolton's agent - the younger, Jacovita, a nice blooming young girl, quite European looking & excellent dancer. - J. Voss, his lady, an old vulgar native lady, Ariaga, rich married widow, with her two daughters, the elder, very darkish, apparently veiled, but otherwise not badly looking in blue silk - the younger, in black, insignificant. - The gentlemen I do not remember, nor do I know them. There were various clerks, upon the whole, nice young men, but the only thing I have against them, is that

170
 day long too much together, I do not show sufficient attention to the
 ladies. Schwanitz has engaged her musicians, but as they played
 very indifferently, he himself had to play the piano nearly the
 whole evening. I danced very early, - the first I did not
 dance, - of the quadrilles I danced about the half. My partners
 were: once, M^r Voss, - some several times with the elder
 Biaga, with M^r Wilson, with Leonida Rividal, most with Miss
 Jack, with whom I conversed much, occasionally I talked
 with the elder Biaga, with M^r Wilson, and a long rational
 conversation I had with M^r Rividal. Punch in 2 other apart-
 ments was handed round, a supper table was laid out at 8
 later hours, I handed chicken Miss Jack, - but whilst they were
 supping I conversed with Mr Maclean, & then another gentle-
 man led her back to the dining room. In Schwanitz's my
 bedroom a card table was placed, some rollers at which
 stood. Eggers sang more than once, also towards the end M^r
 Wilson, very prettily. At about 3 the party broke up. Wilson
 did till about 6, M^r M. Eggers sang. They say, that
 M^r W. is very jealous of Schwanitz. I amused myself very
 well.

Thursday 22 Jan. The whole morning I was quietly
 at home, translating for M^r Wilson some German
 songs in a somewhat poetical form, in which I succeed
 pretty well, - this is giving me much trouble. Schwanitz
 the means which made out a contrast relation to a
 considerable business with Anton C. C. Hugh Wilson
 called with Armstrong, which took up a long time.
 He lived at 56. Toward 8 Pichmann arrived, he is the
 agent of Nimke & Co. of Hamburg. I know him not since
 several years ago, he then had a love affair with the then
 Miss Huffer, now M^r Charles Rowe, he was completely ruined.

181

knocked up, could do but. Schwartz took Schulte some to the chestnut, a barn with an open place in the middle, filled with benches, like a the pit, covered with an awning, around the pit in a kind of scaffolding, up to which on each side wooden steps lead. This scaffolding is divided in a few large compartments, of light boxes, we went to one of them, belonging jointly to Wilson, & Mellemann Schwartz, the parties present are quite exposed to the view of every one, the boxes not being divided into small rooms as in Lima, but by low railings as in London & Hamburg. Mr. Wilson sat in the middle of his box in a large easy chair. Schwartz sat behind her & very attentive to her. The house was lighted up by gas lamps & the performance might have been worse. However the loud voice of the prompter & the occasional appearance of his hands & feet saved the play. We had a comedy, a solo by a single fiddle player & a jolly piece Schulte & I went over for the act to Mr. Marlow's box, where I sat down near Miss Jack, with whom I conversed nearly the whole time. Dr. Armstrong, Schwartz & I accompanied the Wilsons home, but Mr. Wilson was very sleepy, we did not stay long, but went home, where we arrived at midnight.

Friday 23 January. To day of course Promell was an addition to our breakfast party. Schulte brought his coat with Maclean to a shoe. I read the last of the volume we arranged our few things & started at 11^{1/2} without a guide after having given thanks to Schwartz for his extremely kind reception. The horse which I mounted, was so large, young & wild, that at hardly one league's distance from Tacna, - Schulte being ahead of me - it would not go on any further. I had to dismount & to pull it. Fortunately Schulte looked back & rode up to me, he being a better rider than I, notwithstanding his lame leg, which he took at

282
 3 or 4 months ago, mounted my horse, and did this, and then
 we went on pretty well, the Schultz went much deeper,
 for the bank would not go at all, fortunately at the half way
 but we met a boy on horseback driving cattle before him, then
 Schultz ascended & giving him a gratification of 1/2 of silver
 him to change horses, now we could go much better, of
 the sandy desert & road of course nothing to be said, about 2
 leagues we came to some trees & turf, there the road turns
 to the left, - going to the sea bridge, the road was not existing
 immediately our faces were a little burned - At about 1/2 of
 some in Africa, & when passing Paul's house, his mother
 and her, from Berlin, called us to dinner with him, which we
 did with pleasure. His wife is handsome & pleasant, her
 sister, rather doubtful, upon whom we called last Sunday
 morning, is also disagreeable indeed. Dinner was fine, the
 wine was bad, after dinner we had tea & we conversed till
 10. Paul had to go to his office, to answer the letters rec'd from
 Tarna, our luggage was carried to a room, belonging to
 the hotel, Paul's furniture, it was completed, nicely furnished
 & provided with 2 beds, we slept soundly till
 Saturday, 24 January, past 8 o'clock. From our balcony
 we have a splendid view over the sea just before us - the
 weather is delightful. The inn was about 76 R. 19/2 R. We went
 to our old friend, supervisor of the George Henry, a R. 1/2 of
 assigned to Madame, he promised us a passage to Delagoa.
 He had fought with Euler, only his wife made her appear
 at day light she looks a little yellowish, but is always rather
 pretty. We conversed till nearly 11. I then returned to our
 room & read "Les missions du Congo". Later on, a Christian
 captain of the fort, called upon Schultz, we then
 packed up our things, had them carried to the road &

183

waited there till all Boats would see appearance, with whom
 we were on board the George Murray a D. A. Bark; the deck
 was lumbered up. the ropes were lying about, and the whole
 hid by no means present an orderly, or as the French say, a
 correct appearance. however not going below, the colors looked
 better & better. I got out a box for himself. mine had
 a disagreeable smell. - But in a pleasant mood, there are
 two other young Americans on board, one of whom Boats
 deck, who are not corrupt. but the captain is a very vulgar
 fellow of Dutch extraction. he boasted with having not a
 single drop of English blood in his veins. When we got
 under weigh, a heavy night. the boat's crew of the Dutch
 just arrived. did our captain the favor, to pick up the
 harbor. - we had time to wait for it & it was then about
 when we were fairly under weigh with a very light wind.
 Medoned, however, walked the deck. I was paid of board.
 amongst of others, on excellent work's word to bid at all.
 We are very short of hands, four of the crew having made
 their escape from the ship a few days ago with the boat.
 Sunday, 25 Sunday, we passed in a good manner,
 Monday, 26 - I conversed & watching the deck
 they did me a good deal & read: French. Days by James &
 an English translation of Simon de Carlo's life, which
 had I time to finish. - On Sunday we had an excellent
 dinner, I look rather too much like, but got used by
 taking a nap. The Captain not having time in the
 week before, kept too much out at sea, so that on Monday
 as of a m. we did not know whether a good sailing off
 in the which we were, was James or Quila. If the
 had been the latter, we should have passed the port, which
 would have been very annoying, as it is difficult to reach

186

back against the wind, the Captains used to stand in them, when it was found out that we were a breed of Turbids. With nice breezes we went along, the breeze slackened again, however, at about 6 we came to our anchors in very deep water in a bay, only the *Hortensia* was there, only the precious man of war, *Sirénia*, abandoned, the remnant of the *Detached* Navy. The wind was then so whistle's breeze - the head was excessive, it felt very close, we took tea with Ward, and then joined a visit to Dour, man, with whom Anita had been here for the present to Georgetown. Each family received me in a friendly manner.

Tuesday, 27 Jan. Schutte had been speaking the previous night about getting up early & starting at 2 o'clock in the morning. I myself had not formed this plan, but I was certain, it would not be carried into effect, and so it turned out. I was the only one, who wrote at 2 the C., & called Schutte, who was then of opinion, that it was already too late, & I therefore laid down, quietly till about 5 o'clock, we all got up, we took some tea, & at 6 we started, viz. Schutte, his black boys and myself, accompanied by an old mulatto *Solimar*, we rode three miles, then home with him & our luggage was carried by two mules. Inevitably on leaving Georgetown, the road winds gradually, to the right we had a small rise of water, in brick tubes, led from a distance of about 1 league - the soil is sandy & arid; at a distance of about 2 leagues we arrived at a small village called *Guararota*, where some white trees grow, this village lies between two ridges of hills, which in the rainy season say May, June, July, are covered with grass, then called *Comar*, now they are burned by the heat & have a brownish appearance, however on one side a few hundred

185

wards up the hill is a small spring, which we rode, in great
 haste, to our tents, in the hills. In fact, it was left, and we had
 to ride on, from the river, towards the road,
 across much more perceptibly, than from the river to the river.
 It seems to be the two ridges of the hill, the soil is sandy &
 only here & there some dry, dead, low stands. we were forced
 by the weather, the sky being overcast, and then with the
 excellent horse, which we had, we reached the summit in
 an unexpectedly short time, at 9 o'clock we were at the
 top, where a steep descent, a long wide, dry, sandy, extended
 before us. In former years it was the custom of keeping
 much to the left and so descended into the valley of the
 river, the way to the river. now a new road had been
 made from the river to the top, the way of travelling was
 altered, passengers went quite to the right, at the end of
 the plain stood and probably still stands a "Tomb" - the
 one had to pass a high ridge of mountains, on the other side
 of which the village of Tivanga, the which the
 road led to the river, was, since a few months, a new
 road has been constructed, which gives in the middle of
 the two the advantage of being shorter than that of the
 river, and of avoiding high mountains, so that the
 Tivanga, larger than which it is more advantageously in a
 better road, about a quarter of an hour, we reached, spread
 our ponies and took a breakfast of cold food, bread, and
 our horses were - we mounted at 10 o'clock, without
 leaving in time, we reached the new Tomb at 12 o'clock.
 The Tomb is a low, much more fatigued than it, at about 11 the
 sun had passed the shadows of the mountains, which were had been
 passing in front of them, & the last hour & a half we had suffered
 much of heat. The Tomb consists of some partly earth,

186

partly board buildings, with a few stone tables, benches,
 & benches, upon which our baggage was laid, & we lay
 down upon them. The women of the Tarabos is a curious
 husband, who provides the travellers with plain food, in-
 tea & the house with grass & water, - the latter is by
 far the most expensive article, - both water & grass being
 carried thence from Udon. At 2 o'clock our dinner
 consisting of a few, Chops of Camerones, was put, we
 ready, - Schulte carried Claret & one Bottle of Champagne
 with him, - the latter was mixed with water in a glass
 beverage. - La Jara Schulte was still much ill, & we
 again lay down, and I had some trouble to persuade them
 that it would be better, to start again in the afternoon,
 than to wait till midnight, which La Jara advocated strongly
 however at 4 o'clock we started again, we left the mountain
 behind & went on at a moderate rate upon our horses, for a
 considerable distance a broad road in deep shade the plain,
 so as to make it impossible to lose the way. - This last
 night we came to a pretty broken ground with various
 orientals & deserts, a continuation of the ridge of moun-
 tains, which one had to cross by the former road, it is
 true, that with the exception of the two last deserts to
 Uchimingo, we had seen particularly high hills to pass,
 but this again we had to cross them much deeper sand.
 The Medanos, which cover the desert, then which we pass,
 present a strange appearance: - they are hills of very light
 whitish sand, which the prevailing south blow together
 & which are shifting, then those in immediately back of
 a low dune, ^{or dune} the waves rise, rising gradually, to the top of
 the crease side falling off abruptly, to the N. E. - these
 rise & fall much - there are some, the points of the crease

187

here, are perhaps more numerous than 20 feet distant from each other, while others are at a distance of 200 feet. Before reaching the village of Uchumayo, we had to pass a bridge over the river of Areguipa, which flowing thru Tivaya, Uchumayo, Ubar, falls into the pacific at Luta. It was now quite dark, - 279 we were at the Torero in Uchumayo, here we rested a little, took some tea. I finished the bottle of Champagne, & in this moment again, from the previous Torero I had taken a bag as a guide in the way. - immediately on leaving the village of Uchumayo, the road ascended till we reached the plateau, which extends to all round here, it was a beautiful, but rather cool, starlight night. - before we were even halfway the Utcama Mts. in the middle, to the left the mountains of Chachani, to the right the low ridge of Pajcha, Pajcha. The plain is unknown, we ascended it to the valley of the Cuzco. About half way between Uchumayo & Areguipa, there is a pass, to every one in the night, seems we ought to have continued our way thru the plain, - but the guide losing his way in the dark, we came nearer the Torero, thru some fields & fields, we reached, to call them, as they are called here. It was now midnight, of course we could no longer see, we passed the bridge & slept at Schuller's Guesthouse in the valley of the river, where we dismounted, & left our horses, it was very cool, Schuller's daughter & her daughter-in-law, it was 12 1/2 - we were from No. 1, a bed was made for me & lay down & was asleep immediately.

Wednesday 28 Jan 7. This I remember early, I soon found not get up until the middle, arrived with my luggage, after breakfast another room was placed at my disposal, where I remained the whole morning, writing my diary & read

188

evols; the first, who called, was Mr. Fench, of course, having sent
 a post in view acceptance of the word, it is not I never had
 and with a greater jack-off than he, then came Capt.
 Seymour & Smithy de Centre, then Dr. Jean-Jacques de
 Wenz & Dr. Robinson, the latter I do not know, and
 the former I had a long talk. We dined at Mr. Clark, afterwards
 I went to Schuster's house, where I looked over his legs.
 He is the business, he has been doing as C. W. Schuster is,
 has been very fast, his partners are a French Doctor, a
 -gan, and a Neuchâtel watchmaker, Le Masurier, who
 have compromised themselves to place into his hands without
 interest 500,000 francs of which he has hitherto received
 which capital he is to employ on joint account, each to
 interest; for his expense they allow him 4000 francs
 to be paid by the Partnership. This principal business
 the merchandise for sale in the Indies, which they sell
 on the coast. At home C. W. of France is the principal cor-
 respondent, who makes this pretty large amount of English
 manufactured goods from London, Ward Bros. of Calcutta,
 Corcoran and Hodges & Saunders they have also some com-
 -merciants. On their own account they have sent at
 home 100,000 francs to France, to make purchase of French
 manufactured goods. Schuster now wishes me to buy
 from him 100,000 francs, which I would have at 3 to 4 per cent, but
 I refuse, I consider that a low interest. Schuster thinks
 that I ought to give him the sum at 6 to 8 at the
 same rate as C. W. has had it, which I will not. I
 then went to Wenz, at his house I saw how it is. I was
 now half past 7; Mr. Wenz, formerly Mary Ann Robinson
 of Chatham, came in; she was very friendly to me. I sat
 down near her, Tea was brought in, then some more

189

(it is a pity, he is so deaf), his wife, her two brothers, the younger Paul, the elder, the Doctor, neither of them so amiable - Johnson always "adulter", but not disagreeable. - Linda, Will's daughter by Jeanette (her name, a not handsome, but apparently good girl. Ward's eldest son, who has been educated in England & who speaks English like an Englishman & whom Ward has altogether taken under his charge. - Jeanette, Gibson's wife, with her daughter Jeanette also came in. - Concerning my friend, the French very pleasant fellow part 12. At home I found Schellie in bed, Brodie with open, and Kendall (it is Dr. Diego) whom MacLaughlin has left in his stead) before the same, concerning together. - I have hitherto omitted to make any mention of Peter's little girl, Abigail, a nice healthy round faced little creature. - Tuesday 29 May. This morning I saw Gibson, Ward's physician, called, I like him very much. - and whilst I was out, Brown, Curran & LeBlanc, Farmer & Moller (Kearney's physician) had also looked in. - We were a brief posted late, after having written my diary. I went out to pay visits. Dr. Curran. Quaternary's house I could not find. I went there to Ward's Court House, where I had some talk with various persons of course, esp. the recovery of Dr. Hoff, done August last, from Dr. Hoff, not yet said - the recovery from Dr. Hoff an at of Dr. Hoff's & myself - Schellie with to the state of the late Harry Nimble - many features of good & well, - after which he gave me a long & rather too long and account of his separate work. - It was now done, I called upon Dr. Condelaria, Moller's wife. Dr. Hoff & Farmer came & we talked together on pretty long time. Condelaria is not disagreeable, but I was astonished at the dirt which covered on looking glass on the chimney. - Harrison is very poorly, for several months he has

400
suffered dreadfully of Rheumatism. He is now in St. Louis, taking
baths & his wife Salome Albrecht is with him. I went to
Schott's second house & looked over his Journal. Taylor,
who has become quite a Drunkard, is his book keeper. He
died; after dinner at St. Louis at last, he & I had a very
long conversation. He is an agreeable man, but at last
and I got tired of talking so much & I was glad, when
Schott came to put me to bed. Then Key & Castro, Symon,
Jose Masquez, a gentle nice young girl of about 18, took me
with us. After which we went to the theatre. The village
has been commenced as a very solid one, being built
like all the houses in Aug. of Sellers, Sanderson, but
not finished. It is covered with an immense, the first
large, there are only one row of houses, small apartments
the walls of which are of massive stone. They are only
white washed, & every one who wants to live a day in the night
has to use his chair, in the same manner as we have.
The painting of the execution is beyond me as usual, small
& ridiculous. In the left hand corner is the Sun painted, last
as nearly as possible like a target. Then follows the Vulcano,
like a sugarloaf, kept with snow like a large, topped, rock
smoke coming out of the chimney, and the River of
Whale's arrow, at the foot of the Sugarloaf a few white houses
which we drove & painted. Below are painted, representing the
Town of Argentea, what follows two trees, first a copy of
the trees which are painted arranged the surrounding landscape.
Then comes a tall bush a long mountain, behind which at
last comes a hill which is a well pond, with a large
cypress with a wreath around it as this can possibly grow,
finishes the painting. Below, which above upon the
early clouds. At the bottom a car, drawn by four horses.

190

he is a poor thin wretched, and behind him a set of pious men surrounded
 together, seemed to be the source, but unfortunately all, more or
 less, he belied. — When we came, we did of the performance, was
 just over, the performance consisted in feats of extraordinary
 strength & speed of agility, performed by a company of men: —
 there was nothing to be gained with, but much to admire, & to
 be surprised at. all kinds of volleys by the men climbing
 repeated each other, & then joined always formed by a little boy.
 the principal one tied his legs to a pole from which he swung
 down and with the drops, each end of which he did round his
 body, he lifted up a horse. — hanging in the same position
 he let it go & he did not know, how many fellows, and then
 with his feet. — Another jumped over a horse and again
 over a number of soldiers, who presented their muskets,
 without being hurt, however, & fired them off just as the men
 he jumped over them. — Then stood three pairs. — a pair which
 they represented statues, behind pillars, which was much
 admired, then not by me. their color was that of gipsies &
 their attitude was always martial, with loose, buckles
 &c. on their desks, upon which they turned round justly quickly,
 made almost disagreeable creating noises. — Candalaria,
 children & wife. — Chamber joined his own box: — and
 Florine with his daughter Fortunata joined us a visit —
 It was past 12 when we went home of very cool: I gave
 my arms to some Dargy as far as the street door —
 Friday 30 Jan'y. After having been writing in my
 room in the morning (at 7. The 6.6 F = 14.6 N) I called
 with Schulte upon the prefect, ^{and then my door in the palace} ^{large} ^{in the palace}
 in the apartment there was no admittance to receive us, but
 they were not down quickly in the antechamber, until the prefect
 whom in the inner room we heard in a long conversation with

192
 the judge Davila, came out, he received Schultz ^{in a} friendly
 manner. I was introduced to him, we sat down on the
 sofa, we conversed in an off hand manner & left in about a
 quarter of an hour. The subject is pleasant & rather good looking,
 there was also the general Alvarado, rather short, pale
 but with very black hair & mustaches, and a pleasant countenance.
 I separated; I called upon Dr. Carrion the starved &
 Alvarado, an excellent, good hearted, very stout lady. Her
 daughter Pepe got married 10 months ago to a Spaniard, she
 is now very near her confinement, & Rosa believes she is not
 happy. Since I saw her last, she has much changed for the
 worse as regards her exterior. Her younger sister Margarita
 who is somewhat queer, not so very foolish, has got very tired
 of not enjoying such a life as these ladies lead, she regrets
 they do not live. With the doctor Pedro de Alvarado
 & their rather long conversation with him & then I went
 to Carrion the wife of Ray & Castro, who is a hard worker
 to me one of the pleasantest women. Gregorio's, which
 was with them, Rosa called & we then went home together.
 Gregorio's is not independent, hardly any new house (in house),
 & the old ones look frequently meaner, the whole work
 the entire furniture. I am knocked or pulled off, not repairing
 the furniture I had. The parlour dirty, cluttered, & that of
 an elegant smelling suit, owing to the tables &
 drinkables which are laid in the shops. There is not one thing
 shop in Gregorio's, which has at all a pretty exterior. The
 houses are entirely kind of release, some stores, found out
 a garden, close by, the shops vaulted & few houses have at
 all upon the ground floor, the walls. For a little while
 measure from there to four feet, the rooms are proper,
 carpeted & provided with Spanish furniture, but contains no other

193
 windows and doors. The tower and bell-gallows with a yard or
 patio in the middle, which patio commands larger than those
 in Lima: the windows both towards the street & towards the
 patio are protected by iron castings outside & wooden shutters
 inside. In the same way as in Lima the shutters are left
 open the whole day. In the street you see many, many
 Indian men & women, & flocks of beautiful Chacras are common,
 they being cheerful, well-patented to the Town - the Indians
 men are dressed in the orange of the country, jackets & short-
 breeches, the orange "mordido" cap, consisting of two flaps
 made of embroidered Veludum. The Indian women, look
 till more or, the character & the manner are dressed in
 the lively colors of Bayeta & Bayetillas - Compared to Lima,
 Arequipa has a much more Indian appearance, & it is no doubt
 behind-hand in civilization - for quite for instance there is
 not a single school in the place & Schulte is then quite a
 life what to do with his American, who gives up all
 ignorance. The Volcano is still more, the mountains of
 Arequipa, which rise behind at some distance from Areq.
 being in a direct line perhaps from Areq. to Arequipa, which
 are from the Plaza, appear quite wonderfully near. Any
 body if they were immediately behind the Cathedral, which
 faces the Eastern side of the Plaza. At home I lay
 down on the sofa and read a comedy of Cordero in German
 called "Das Pörsper-Play" which is nothing particular. At
 Arequipa, Arequipa is accompanied by a woman, who carried
 Arequipa rode out to Arequipa in a horse, which word had
 had me. Arequipa is about the great Island, and the road
 nearly the whole distance is lined by houses, belonging to Arequipa
 & Arequipa on both sides, covered on leaving Areq. it is called
 La Panchoira, further on the village of Panchoira, which is

194

divided from Salandria by a deep ravine, which is the bed of the river of Salandria, where we passed. It was so dry, that the little water in the ravine was hardly observable, and this again occasionally when the river set in. It swells in so much a size all in a sudden, as to render the finding altogether impossible. This sudden swelling is called now *la Ujstia diena*. Salandria is the village, where many of the Argentinean soldiers are in the month of November to pass their several weeks in the country. To take very cold baths in water of fresh spring water. "Junto al villaggio." Schmitt has taken their same room; the sitting room is carpeted & furnished with some old furniture. Besides a sofa; it has a little balcony, whence the view over the fields is pretty enough; it is a great pity, that the hills which enclose this cultivated plain round Arequipa are so completely barren without a vestige of vegetation, cultivation round Arequipa extends only so far as the irrigated meadows, where no water is, you find nothing but a sandy desert. Various *Ladras* called also *grosos*, all equally interesting & useful are also equally slowly increased, wrapped up in their shawls. We took tea & at 9 we went to bed. I kept before two of the sofas with a mattress upon them. The temperature was actually cool.

Saturday 30 January. Before breakfast I took a walk of about an hour & a half, passing near the well "Juzo". I took a path at the foot of an arid rocky hill which rises immediately behind Salandria, leaving the same keeping more to the right. I came to other paths, which leading between rows of water, for irrigating the fields lined with tall willows, the most general tree in this neighbourhood, & even inclosures of stones, took me back

to the high road & the other extremity of the village: I passed the church & even as I had back to breakfast, after having taken which Schutte & I rode to town. I rode a little, & then called upon Maria H. who was busy with her correspondence for the steamer to the north, the letters for which go down to morning to delay by the post. - From home to M^r Helmer, formerly Maria Vongue who had been very old, her daughter Maria I do not dislike. - then to Maria's daughter, as far as was, & as far as was to show off her knowledge of geography. she had even her Latin pretty well furnished. her brother from D. Dear is now living well enough in Spizerg where he is always Ballagun de la Fureur & Clark. in the adjoining room lives his natural sister Margareta, married to the gambler Lavalle, whom I found staying at Nocambar. I staid but a short time, however, as I was to her pretty children, little, three girls. Today being the king's day of the prefect, Louis Victor de Nolau, previous to his long from the latencies of the house, and kept stuck in sticks was fastening from the top of the wall, which fell the place, so that the whole had quite a gay appearance. The prefect, Victor himself, gave a large dinner party, to which several foreigners established here, & amongst them, Wend & Schutte were also invited. Wend did not go to his house, as he had just been there with his wife & family. at 5th Friedrich Schutte, the youngest brother of the three, married from the same, say from Christopher's house, Occupant of which, they say, gives but presents but little & from mutual. Her husband is tall, thin, almost without teeth, bad, looks old & a rather stupid. At 6 o'clock I went to Wend's house, of course I had to introduce myself & to tell them, that D. Tamm had sent me, that I was with them. they were all very friendly, M^r Wend, J. Robertson, the other brother Paul, Frider

196
 Monday, the two Blacks, Hildley & N. A. & Antonio, the eldest son
 of Wanda, who had been brought up in England, & speaks now
 much better English than Spanish, and I sat down together.
 The dinner was very good, when Mr. Wond & Amida left, the
 doctor, rather rough, & I remained conversing till 8 in
 the drawing room. Mr. Wond had the bagatelle table
 placed, we played at it, Wond & Schutte came in, back a little
 moving but not in the wind. They gave an account of the
 party. Capt. Symonds also appeared and then one with an
 other I spent the time pleasantly enough till about 10,
 when Schutte & I went home. I exerted myself to make
 myself agreeable to Mr. Schutte, in which I flatter myself
 I succeed pretty well. I cannot say, I like her particu-
 larly, but at the same time I am also far from
 saying that she is disagreeable to me. Since she has been
 badly, Elizabeth Mary, whom she means herself, she is
 rather better looking than formerly. She has brown hair,
 whilst formerly she was quite black. What I like
 much, it is a pity, he is so deaf.
 Sunday & 15th. It was very late, before we breakfasted
 after breakfast, say at about 11, Schutte went to his horse
 house, to wait there for the steamer. I myself reached
 yesterday to the station of Albi on the Göttinger Bahn,
 offering him my services. Not having been so kind
 to allow me to ^{ride} ~~ride~~ one of his horses during my
 stay here, I mounted a, and took a ride to Hagen,
 which is to me always the prettiest spot near Albi, from
 the place or main square, formed by the cathedral
 to the Eastward, and "portal" or further round the
 three other sides, a street, somewhat descending, leads
 in a Northerly direction to the bridge, which crosses the

197

river men filled with staves & with water, on the other
 side of the bridge you pass a suburb with poorly looking
 houses, to the right you have an unimproved plain
 the village of Tancuana & Cuina, to the right -
 five steps lead up to a large broad open place, paved, with
 houses on the ~~same~~ side, and the other looking toward
 the river - this is called the *Plazuela* - The road leads
 then the suburb Northerly & then Westerly to the sandy
 plain, which surrounds *Agüipa* & its cultivated
 fields, where I had to way left, offering a pretty prospect,
 in the plain itself solitary houses, belonging to Indians or
 Cholos, were scattered here & there, skirting the plain, I passed,
 where already near Tiavaya, the village of Tin, & then a
 narrow entrance between two low hills, came into the
 beautifully cultivated village of Tiavaya itself, continuing
 my road & keeping close to the high barren stony hills to
 the right, I have to the left the lovely valley itself with
 all its cultivated fields with houses & trees here & there,
 on the other side this valley is again bounded by arid hills -
 the path close to the river to the right leads then past
 some [the particular] where about Christmas time numbers of
 people are in the habit of assembling in the open air, dance
 & drinking *Chicha*, a fermented beverage made of Maiz
 I passed the house of the late Carlos Santer, where in
 December 1820 & January 21 John Buchanan married Sarah
 John & Charles Edwards, both dead. I spent some merry
 weeks - At the very end of this path which skirts there
 more than once mentioned rocks, the road turns to the
 left, & enters the real village of Tiavaya by the long
 street of *El Carrizal*, and takes in the end of 1825 Mr &
 Mr van Botten (now my *Maiz*) had lodgings, and *El Chorro*

2178
 took some in another house, where I accompanied him
 two times during the day. On leaving Tiavaya, I came to the
 road, which passing the Mill of Rogita Lea, leads again into
 the forest. But by mistake I followed the road, returned to the
 village, & again did not find the road, which then the house
 or village leads to Lachata. I came again another
 by path, which took me not behind the church of Lachata,
 there I crossed the river, came to Tingo, which the Aragua
 joins & went to take into water, bathed in wells, & always
 riding their pretty felines, I reached Aragua as at about 10
 o'clock, the harvest of which is just over. But no where I saw
 rice, nor the Indians come from more luxuriantly than
 here, it will be evident about the month of April. I had only
 time to rest a little, when the town Schott & I rode out to
 Tabordia. The Rey & Castro & James Kindall, all together
 with Clark, who manages the business in his absence, were present
 as we dined & until they left, they made me all the while
 of my last journey in Europe, which really seemed to interest
 them. When they were gone, we over went to the
 Monday 21st. Before breakfast at 8 o'clock a celebration
 nightlong festival. It was a beautiful morning, the sun shone
 merrily, the celebration was surrounded with more than half
 way down a great many people were coming from Aragua
 on horseback, men & women, gayly & quietly dressed, to be present
 at a religious festival in Characota, a village a little further on
 than Tabordia, when in honor of today it is to celebrate the
 centenary of a person's death in the church & a table about the
 plaza. The French had come out to breakfast with us after
 breakfast he accompanied Christopher Schott & me to show
 us the road to town. we used a considerable time of horsemen
 however were passing and from Aragua to Characota: passed

199

I landed we rode thru the Passampah, when we found up a
 wide sandy road to the right: they called it Langfletlin, because
 sometimes sudden flocks of water, swarms, find their way over
 the road bed: now there was no dry & there no imagination to, said,
 there a dredging, each for were the only objects which met our
 eyes: the Indians we had almost no part of us, further on we
 came to a ~~small~~ gully, on one side of which a small canal
 irrigated, with a little vegetation, which along: following
 the same upstream, we reached some cultivated fields of
 maize, where Hermann told us he had been suffering & actually
 for several months of diarrhoea, which he told us, that he is now
 getting better, owing to the bath, which he is taking, yet to us he
 appeared still very poorly, & somewhat with upraised eye, his very
 pale, his eyes are without any brilliancy. With some caution
 & regard, this water takes much like cold water, but does not appear
 as unpaired with Hermann now to pass on (his wife & others
 however, had gone to Arquipa) and then rode up to a few
 houses further up the hill, where the bath itself is: the
 water is not too cold, but rather warm, & is collected in a
 basin, in a house, built of yellowing, covered in the same manner
 as all houses are at Arquipa, with a thatch. We rode back
 to Arquipa, & rode again over a sandy plain, & found that
 which seems from Cangallo, proper to Huancayo & enters the
 town by the church of San Sebastian. There about is
 the place of Miraflores. We arrived in Arq., with covered
 baggage, & Hermann found me a long visit, as the ride was
 already late, nearly 3, I talked up to the same language of
 whom I made mention page 190, & he factors is a poor sheep-
 keeper, who ever all he can to keep up for his livelihood at
 great appearance, and this he records, for the is really a
 nice girl of 17 years of age, not exactly pretty, for she has

200
 a long narrow large smooth chin with good clean teeth, he
 was no less refined in his whole person than an angelic statue,
 lady like. His father came in, a pleasant, lively man,
 also Capt. Seymour & Ad. Loomis, who is now very deaf. I saw
 a long time, & looked in at Concordia's, Jack East's &
 Father was there, Miller, Remond, Taylor & a clerk of Jack's
 also. I told the mother, & then as a skeleton. At home
 I lay down, reading "Heart & Hand" very amusing, & the
 6. School & I went to bed 2. - the following afternoon
 after having waited in the evening some of the
 of an hour, we returned to the evening room, & at that
 a guide, leading Mr. Hunt, & we sat down as follows:
 1. Hunt, 2. Schmitt, 3. Charles Jack, 4. Gibson, 5. Patrick
 6. a. u. 9. 2. 6. Hebertson, 6. Hitzley, 7. Smith, 8. Bayley, 9. Mr.
 Hunt, 10. J. 11. Anthony Ward, 12. Anna, 13. Peterson, 14. James
 Kendall, 15. Capt. Seymour, 16. Johnson. Ma. is old, & small
 whom I had also called in the morning, was also invited but
 otherwise engaged. Dinner was so so, - winter undelivered. Then
 present but not excellent. I saw some fine wine with all
 and discovered to make myself agreeable to Mr. Hunt as best
 I got her occasionally into some long talk, whilst I be-
 lieved, that Bayley only conversed with her, when she addressed
 him. The remainder had no share, except as our wine after
 Mr. Hunt & Anna had got up, in the drawing room at
 which I began the talk was laid out. - at the former
 body sat down - at the latter I played two games - after
 which, whilst the others continued playing, I sat down
 in the other room, where Mr. Hunt was sitting and had
 a very long talk with her & Dad. I intended myself
 to play whilst at this house on Wednesday evening, & all
 in all left. I was pleased, because I had myself one more

201

to please
 Tuesday 3 Feb. I got up late, breakfasted with Schultz, wrote a
 little & went out, found with Schultz to D'Accegan, whom we did
 not find at home. Then by myself to Johnson's, it is a pleasure
 to see, but Johnson's teaching brings up two children - his wife
 Augustina, looks like a good Christian - the furniture of her
 room is also rather pretty - his eldest daughter Ursula
 is much pleased, she took her singing lesson, she appears to
 me to have a good voice, but her style of singing I did not
 like at all. her face is stout & round like that of my sister
 Frank called later from Johnson's I went to the Concordia,
 the old lady, Dofda, Morris's wife & her daughter Antonia -
 all busy in sewing, where we met many other a house in
 Augsburg, the ladies are always occupied. - Rosita is always
 very friendly. There is a woman to Dofda Dofda daughter of
 D'Alfonso of Alagueras, married to a certain Castro, a shop-
 keeper, whom I have seen. Dofda, D'Alfonso's
 sister, lives with her, she is also sewing, but "quanta" very
 fairly furnished, she has two boys - the youngest, 18 months
 old, with many teeth, the still newer. - On my return home
 after having looked into at West's room, I have got some
 information about both shops, I went out to Pachacuti, a
 Chacaca of the Parfa & looked at the same place, particularly
 friends of alluring; they are old, ugly & nothing pleasant,
 the many carvings. I hastened back to school, Rosita &
 Frederick Schultz had come in from Subindia, arrived, I
 lay down a little, wrote, I called, who has returned from
 Lima & whom Schultz has engaged as an opponent, I
 afterwards, after they & Castro, left Subindia, James Knoll
 & Stanley, we took tea, the latter three married, I had
 my game at shop with the doctor, which I gained, the first of the

[illegible]

203

together, & all "Vond" at scenes, & as it is the first time she
 has been in various public acts, which against her own and
 myself, I assured myself for. They well, I cannot say, that I
 admire all "Vond" much, however, I do not dare to like her
 the more myself, of agreeable to her, and she & I that are partic-
 ularly friends towards her. As to the two letters, they
 were still up. Pizarro was gone to bed with Christoph, I
 made a verbal agreement about his passage, for which
 I pay off 3 on board, half goes home and the other to Languan & L.
 half on my A. to H. S. & the small, the 48, we leave
 together, whether before or after.

Thursday, 5 Feb. I was dreadfully late in breakfast, it
 is 11 minutes to 12 & I am not yet called. At 63 Feb. 16th. After
 breakfast I had a visit of Clement de la Harpe and from Francis
 de la Harpe, brother of Clement, both of whom I will see with letters.
 I then shaved & dressed and continued paying my farewell visit,
 which last I saw from 12 1/2 to 1, first to Camille, the wife of Cap-
 tain de Castro, she is a handsome woman & I remained with her
 considerable while. Then, Edward is very intimate in the house,
 with Dr. D. J. Duntarment. I staid only a few minutes, and at
 Mr. Erca, remained to old Jose Campino, as well as at young
 Jose Campino's wife, the Villamil, both whom I had seen in
 Salvador. I barely left cards, they had not come to town yet.
 Manuel Arceas recommended to me a notable apartment of silk
 tape, and with Jose Rey de Castro, who keeps now a store for
 Manuel Rodriguez de la Fuente of Iguitas. I remained some
 time. Segura & Stubb, came in there, with Maria Ortega
 I staid a little - I Languan, Guada, married to Augustin Bayle
 I paid my first & farewell visit. I found her by herself, sitting
 in her nicely furnished bedroom; - in the same house lives
 Jose Varguez, with the young girl I remained very long,

201.
 pleasantly conversing, and I just looked out at her father's ship. Condelarias was not at home, she had gone to Saint-Miller. I bade good bye to their constant house, then came I did so all in Gibbs' house, and with all I had I conversed a few words. It was now half past three, I went to Schull's eveninghouse, who had the various documents ready for me, Johnson had invited us to dinner with him at 3/4, Whittle was however so busy, that it was paid to where we were at Johnson's house. Kendall of Mount Anglin made us wait still longer. His whole house, the dining room, the furniture, show poverty, dinner was however very abundant, we had even a bottle of champagne, Mr Johnson, Augustina, looks like a stout Chickadee, visited the three girls. Enriquez, general wife, Julia & Juana are well brought up. Conversation was lively & pleasant after tea with our French coffees, Schull & Kendall left first, I accompanied Johnson & his three daughters to Schull's, where they went to the play. It was a lovely, cool, moonlight night. I remained quietly at home with Fred Schull, took tea & went to bed at 9 o'clock.

Friday 6 Feb. I went at 7 o'clock to the 15th St. road at 11 o'clock up to 65th St. while I pushed my trunk & have done writing my diary. First Gibson called to wish me good bye, then Clark, then Seymour. Finch came to breakfast with us, I had still to go to Schull's eveninghouse, and at 11 o'clock I started accompanied by Finch & Schull, who however came into back for me the path to the Ahimoy, a disagreeable wind blew the dust & sand into our faces. To the left the white house of Arquipa, surrounded by the ground fields and looking back the Volcano & the ridge of mountains to the right, to the left always present a fine view. In the latter direction, more to the left than the

201

mountains of Chachani, a round, always snow covered, mountain
 appears in the East of Arequipa. After Schulte & Finch had bid me
 good bye I continued my ride, attended by a mulatto and a mule,
 carrying my very light baggage. We descended to the valley of Uchur
 near the miserable village of the same name, consisting of
 a few mud houses & a church. My horse abounded both here and in
 the other villages valleys, this which the name of Aug' means,
 such as Tivaya, & Pucallpa, means the road. I then at the
 house of the Indians I was at 12th, and at the Tambo in Uchur
 stayed at 1st 30', here the best got some grapes & some water
 & at 2nd we started again. - we then crossed the bridge over the river
 and had two pretty high zig zag ascents before us. After having
 crossed them, the road, being thro' heavy sand, rose & fell
 considerably, & at 5th 30' we entered the pass. I was not alone
 by myself and with a beautiful view of the valley, which covered the
 night road quite discernible I arrived at the Tambo at 8th 30',
 I immediately ordered a Chofo of Cassadonia, my mulatto
 made his appearance at 9th 10'. I stopped, with some Champagne,
 a bottle of which Schulte had insisted upon, putting in my
 baggage, lay down in a bed, which was comfortable enough, and
 I slept soundly till

Saturday, Feb 7 at 2nd 10' when my mulatto called me,
 I was ready in a short time, took a magnificent of cold water,
 I mounted, - meanwhile the air was so much that I escaped,
 he however overtook it soon, & was quietly making it
 way towards towards Aug', in company of some cattle.
 we were actually left at 2nd 10' just when the moon was
 setting. - as soon as the night road ceased, it was difficult
 to see the path. - the night, tho' not dark, was very foggy,
 tho' I had very soon afterwards we had left our way,
 we descended & passed it again. - but then it involved

206

appeared to me as if we were advancing to Anguipa. After
 having walked at the mile, putting our beasts, my guide
 commenced to agree with me; it was now 3⁴⁵ - on stars,
 no mountains were visible, nothing but the sandy plains
 & the poles placed along the road. - we stopped at one of them,
 and lay down upon a yellow mound with a Parakee in
 a short time I was fast asleep. I was called by my guide at
 5¹⁵; it was now day bright, but still so foggy, that no moun-
 tains were visible, nor could it be seen, where the river lay
 near. it however now struck us. To take the direction of
 sand hills for our guide, I took the direction & I agreed
 in this pursuing the open country to the Augst 4th com-
 munity the shore side ~~to the~~ delay direction; we then went
 on confidently, at 7³⁰ I was at the top of the descent to
 the river, where the crop stands. I waited for my guide
 till 7⁴⁵, & sitting very fast I was in the ~~valley~~ river in
 delay at 8¹⁵ - the steamer, the Peru, had not yet arrived,
 I breakfasted at Ward's, - directly after the pumpie came
 with the correspondence from Augst, about half an hour
 later my messenger & but at the steamer appeared. - I
 waited away the day as well as I could. I commenced reading
 Alvarado's "Black wood or Dick Turpin" written in his
 usual faulty style, - he keeps horror upon horror and
 throws an interesting halo round immoral people, as in
 the Indian tale Turpin a noted highwayman. I passed
 with to the woman's, who always received me with much
 kindness. I joked a good deal with Anisa Mond, who looked
 quite pretty, & Captain Pizarro told us, that on Sunday
 & only there has been a new "bachiache" in Lima; the people
 however had received orders to send to Lima, a certain
~~despised~~ formerly secretary of Yguazu, but where this man

207

was to be on the point of going to Ulica & thence to the Steamer, the popular voice in impeding his removal, the Steamer was surrounded, the papers confiscated & dispersed, the prisoners were opened by force & the prisoners placed in liberty, & it is said, that a number of muskets, belonging to the Government, which were to be sent by the Steamer to Callao, have disappeared on the road, however by this same Steamer a number of muskets belonging to Maclean have been consigned by him to G. H. of Lima. I was glad, when at 8 A.M. it was time to go on board, to find a French Physician, whose acquaintance I did not make. I was the only foreigner on board & took my seat ^{at} the head of the table close to the captain. The dinner on board the Steamer I found in the usual manner, comprising a little, walking & talking, reading a good deal, besides. Northwood, also Goldsmith's "Vicar of Wakefield" & "Observations of Humphrey and Little, Esq.", drinking & sleeping. - Thus passed Sunday & 1st Feb. I got somewhat acquainted with General & Monday 9. - I dined with the Captain, with his lady & two children, Capitulario Gracianino, whom he has just sent from Cuzco - also with a Mr. Pizarro, and Argentinio, with his daughter, with whom, I mean, the daughter, it was comfortable to get into conversation. Then I tried to make some conversation with a Lieutenant Colonel Labrador, who slept on the same table with me - with Dr. Mateo Paz Soldan, brother of the minister - with Dr. Legarreta of Arequipa - with a certain Pizarro, son of José Pizarro, Villarreal's son-in-law - Early on Monday we were opposite the Pisco - were leaving, we went down through the summer islands, which however I did not know, & then I continued reading, without taking notice of them, which I am sorry for -

Tuesday 11 Feb. I rose at 6, & we were in Callao Bay

208
 at about 8. Henry Higginson's name are heard, with him I went
 off, called at Gallagher's, where Emily saw Miss Emerson, and
 a little later, of whom Mrs G. had been brought to bid a few
 days back. With my head in the coach I was at about 10 1/2
 in my house in Limerick, where of course I was highly pleased,
 to see my family again. After having dined I went to
 S. K. & O'Connell's house. I saw Mayne & Mr Mayne. They
 were just on the point of going out in their new coach,
 drawn by two horses. Mr G. was very friendly, of him
 I cannot say the same, he was rather morose, with
 which I was concerned only a little. The Minister Roy
 arrived a few days ago. I have got a few goods by him,
 which seem to be answering & partly exceeding in all
 for me. I also went to Mr Sisson, the minister. I re-
 quired to introduce me to the president, regard which he
 told me, he would speak to H. C. & my request, to introduce
 articles for my next use. Duty free, he answered me
 decidedly, showing me a decree, according to which "tous les
 consuls ou gouv. de la République de la République dipl.
 mation". I observed, that I was Consul General, nam-
 edly he would not take in any reason. In the evening
 I went with Mayne to a friend's residence, where
 taking his tobacco & not finding pleasure in the court
 house, I was quietly at home, playing with Nimble, May's
 & Enig - which you love - Portland is not well in health
 in Charlottetown - Mayne & I had so much to say to
 each other, that it was very late, before I fell asleep.
 I even got up in the middle of the night, to read some
 letters & perhaps I may hereafter give extracts of
 their principal contents.
 Wednesday 11 Feb. The whole morning at home

209

writing. At 4 p.m. when she stood in my Colony 22¹/₂ Feb 22¹/₂ R. Juan
understand making later for me, also in the evening at home. Dr.
Pascual Palacios & Dr. P. Tristan called to congratulate my
wife upon my safe return. I took Mr. Palacios home, and then
went to Oficio in Gilb's Court House, with whom I
conversed till nearly 10. At home I found only Nanche -

Thursday 12 Feb. I went again in vain for Chuk or 5 times,
to the residence of war, he was not visible. - I had to wait & it
was about 10, before I could start for Christlins upon the nice
black horse, which Garland has presented to Enriquez. The
weather in the present season of the year is beautiful, we have
always a dark blue sky without clouds, a large moderate
heat, only the dew was disagreeable. I rode to Garland's Nanche,
but did not find either him or his companion, Gustar an ugly,
but lively little fellow from Parro, who does an enormous work
himself with hands but Aug. I waited some time, but
instead of them appearing, I called upon Dr. Estrada's Oficio,
has pretty evening Dolores Algora, both good natured, amiable
females, & old Dr. Panchita Macofuete & Pico, Estrada's mother,
whom I do not like: she is too lively (voice) she speaks too loud
for her age, - she speaks of Chile. - Thence I went to Bayre's
Nanche close by, - he was in bed on account of a bite (Chupo,
Spanish name) I sat down near him & had a long conversation
with him. I then went to Mr. Bayre, who is always very
amiable towards me, - she read to me some German, translated
Spanish, and I was surprised to see how much she knew.
I returned to Garland's Nanche, who was now there - his health
just good - I bathed, which is delightful - at 8 p.m. just a
bustle, such has come, also a lot of bird chicks at Dr.
Estrada's & vice back to Lima, which I arrived just when
she was had sad, at 10¹/₂ p.m. - Tho' I was tired, I went with

210

Moring & Goring - visited old Peter Selomayer, a man, said to be more than 90 years of age. he was lying in bed & looked more like a corpse than a living human being. his tongue has had a paralytic stroke, so that I could hardly understand him, moreover his memory is so far gone, that he comprehends not only names, but even words. - I am sure, his last hours are close at hand. Below him the D. Carrozo with his wife & family, we looked in there & staid a pretty long time. they are very friendly towards us. - at home, after having taken tea, Moring & Goring & Pirmisch commenced playing whist, but after the first deal, Pirmisch & Goring left off, afterwards Melcher & Blandin came in. - they left. - we have now beautiful moonlight & night. - Mrs. & Sabie have sent payment here in Linn, Carciari in Valp.

Friday 12 Feb., at 10 o'clock I went to the battery and the shed. 10 P.M. 21st F. The whole day I was quietly at home writing, only in the evening at 7 o'clock I went to Pflucker & with him to M. Cox, the husband of Camilla Furmola, the widow of the late Henry Pirmisch of Gungahard, with whom, Cox, Pflucker & I had a very long conversation regarding Pirmisch's Estate or Testament. -

Saturday 14 Feb. At 7 o'clock a.m. The 15th - 19th. At 11 o'clock I rode to Callao, where I arrived at 1. O'clock took me to the Customhouse, where I found Henry Higginson and with him & Juan Luis Garcia of Arequipa, as well as I made an entry & advancement of dispatch of the 1st package, which I have received from Pichis from Callao. Exactly at 2 o'clock I was back in Linn. - I am quite some difficulty to sell my Commission. This I was rather sick. I was obliged to visit of the dinner till about 6 o'clock the 3 packages arrived from Callao. I staid 2 days in Callao. Pirmisch has sent out, then only Melcher & Blandin called to bid me good bye. Since about three weeks I have a pain in the back part of my neck. - it is nothing but cold, however tonight it had somewhat increased, that I could

in bed early & took something to purgative, it had no full effect, however on
 Tuesday 18 Feb, when I rose, the pain had not gone. All day I
 walked in afterwards with Alcala, which did me some good. This
 whole morning it was very opening the bow almost p. Julia,
 Luigenta, Comadina, the surgeon, in short all assisted me, almost
 every thing has arrived in good condition, only some trifles of the
 stomach. Alcala was our brother. Francisco Zubizar, the
 Argentine, husband of Rafaela Gomez called. Also the French
 Minister's friend - that Juan Luis Gomez with Sanchez
 Crespelán in the Calle de Guadalupe, & finally Vicente Cygus.
 I saw Maria, Maria, Comadina & I lived by accident, which
 has not happened in a Sunday for a very very long time. Maria
 Comadina are gone out in the Calle, I am writing.
 Extract from the Convention of 29 Jan. At the time of my return
 from Europe, a great dispute was pending between Thomas Couray
 & his clerk, Henry J. Phillips, whom Couray had sent to Europe to
 make purchases for which he had opened Credit & afterwards had
 withdrawn them. This dispute by mutual consent of the two
 had been submitted to a Jury, presided by Mr. J. Adams, the
 British Charge's affairs, & the following 12 persons: John Norton,
 John Maclean, John Hayne, W. G. Rodwald, C. P. Fischer, B.
 Rennie, J. D. Davis (the friend marriage of J. Higan & Co. born),
 A. Severin of Grand Nelson St, C. J. Massing, J. Rodriguez,
 Constantine, J. M. M. of St. Head St. On 22 January
 these 12 persons assembled at noon in the commercial Place.
 Couray made his complaint, which lasted till 10 o'clock. - in 24
 Phillips made his defence, in which Couray replied a few words at
 3 o'clock the tribunal adjourned & at 4 o'clock gave the following
 sentence: Que se ha' pasado entre Phillips grand devedor
 culpable inexcusable en sus transacciones con Couray, pero que
 Phillips no ha' obrado con ninguna intencion fraudulenta.

212

2) En el caso de las elecciones presidenciales a los EE. UU. (según
 which Comroy had said, that Phillips had depend of them without
 his, &, amongst) hallamos que la conducta de Phillips es injen-
 tificable, no solo por presentarse como cuenta una mala de ventar,
 sino por hacer uso de una transacción, para perjudicar el
 carácter de Comroy - 3) Decidimos, que Comroy estará
 plenamente justificado por sus retiros y sus confiamos de Phil.
 y por sus conductas como lo ha hecho. - 4) También
 decidimos, que Comroy ahora no está justificado para proceder
 contra Phillips ante los Tribunales, por sus el presente fallo
 final y conclusivo en todos los puntos de carácter de ven-
 tados a una decisión. - Of 31 Jan 4: According to the Times,
 the amount of capital employed in the railways completed in
 Great Britain & Ireland, came to 701,223,208 £. - of the
 railways projected to 11,357,325 £. The Emperor of Russia,
 Nicholas, who had been in Odessa, embarked all his as sudden
 for Sebastopol, passed through the Danubius, Austria, arrived
 on 17 Oct in Milan, where he met the Emperor, who some
 time back had gone to the South at Genoa on account of his
 health, - the Emperor & Empress & together with the Empress
 in Olga proceeded to Geneva, where they arrived on 29. & on
 the 31 they embarked for Palermo. - Of 5 Feb 7. Some time
 back the English & French Government determined upon making
 an end to the various relations between Ayres & la Parada &
 Oriental, & as Ayres, the tyrant of D. A., would not come to
 terms, the said despotic government were obliged to have recourse
 to arms, consequently on the 20th Jan. the first blow was struck
 of course the Ayres were defeated and without doing them
 good service. - The Parada's cause is from D. A. to D. A., but
 at a point called "la punta del Obligado" it turns suddenly
 from D. A. to E. - here the Portico General Eusebio Manóvillos

had impeded the navigations of the river by anchoring 23 hulks of Brigs & Schooners, fastened together by 3 or 4 chains, & besides the same was a schooner, el Vigilante, with 4 guns, and the land batteries mounted 26 guns, 4, 8, 10, 12, 10, 12 & 24 pounders whilst the united french & english fleets mounted, accordg to the Portico report, see Cambria of 2 Feb 7, 182 guns of 24, 32, 48, 64 & 70 pounds, the cannon of 6th regt, that the allies had only 30 guns, - the English were commanded by Hoekam & had 2 Steamers the french, by Threnard only 1 Steamer: - the french fought very bravely & suffered much, - the English owing to the very long range of their cannon, kept at a great distance of the reach of the Portico & suffered less, with the exception of the Dolphin, which did much to protect the french Frigate. At 10.11 a.m. the firing commenced & at 6.11 p.m. the English & french landed, the Portico flying in every direction - It appears, that the railway between Santiago de Chili & Valparaiso is likely to be carried into effect, the promoters are: the president & the first ministers of Chili, & have followed a list of the names of the Directors both in England & in Chili. - Henry Kissell in London having given up the peruvian consularship, he has named W. Parich, Buchanan in his stead from whom various letters have been directed to the peruvian government, & permitted in the exercise of Feb 7 - Convention of 17 Feb 7. After many & long negotiations, the original contractors for the Huancabamba Lyons, Alliehl, Gibbs & Co. and Guisard, Mantone & Co. have made a new agreement with the Government dated 16 February of which the principal conditions are: - the three named houses make a new advance to Government of 300,000 £ viz 100,000 £ each down, 100,000 £ in 18 days, 100,000 £ in 40 days after the date of its ratification; the Government allow 6% annual interest upon this advance until its reimbursement in Europe. - the

214
 I cannot acknowledge the right, which the contractors have for
 the transportation of 200,000 Tons of Mexican fuel long the term
 for its transportation for the present. 10 17 Dec 1847. -- By this
 time I had written the foregoing consideration letters. It was past 8 o'clock.
 Maria & Enriquez with Conradius returned from their drive to the
 Alameda & found their visit to Ignacia Palacios, Mrs. Tomas took
 with us. Enriquez returned from Chorrillos. -- as for account of
 my stiff neck, which still pains me much. I went to bed at 10 o'clock.
 Thursday 18 Feb. I am not well yet. At 7 o'clock 18 Feb. 1848.
 At 2 o'clock the Peruvian of 1 Feb. 48 states the arrival of the Peruvian
 English, 1848, of course with the despatch, at 17. 1848. 1848. 1848.
 On 25 April 1848 the Spanish Govt. recognized the independence of Chile.
 I remained quietly at home, with a considerable pain in my stiff
 neck. In the morning we arrived in the morning with looking over my
 portfolio with engravings, which I have purchased in the course of
 my travels. -- I think same old.
 Tuesday 17 Feb. We called Ibarra to present something
 for my neck. I was gently at home, writing and teaching my
 Conradius. I think suffer much of her right arm, which is
 completely paralyzed. -- The Peruvian has arrived. In the Peruvian
 Extracts of 17 Feb. an official report from the District of Mexico,
 dated January 18 Feb. is published, stating that Federico, rep. has
 been captured in Puebla. Before going to bed I wrote a letter
 written back and afterwards something to Enriquez, which had the
 due effect, however.
 Wednesday 19 Feb. I did not get up any letter. At 10 o'clock
 At 7 o'clock I wrote to Gray, then I was brought in the samples
 of my guide for Enam, I calculated what they cost. I was went out
 and arriving to effect their sale. Yesterday Juan Tabara called
 upon me, Sunday Carmen Triunfo, the new Guatemalan consul. -- the
 weather is as usually beautiful, but my stiff neck & the pain which

consequence upon it, prevents my enjoying the present lovely season of
 the year. At 4 p.m. I took a walk in the alameda & back again, at 5 o'clock
 we took Tea, when I gave the family in our drawing room, las Salas, -
 Hatcher's Beland. Nicotich, Garland, who has to-day returned from Chovilla,
 our regular visitors. There is occasionally place, - however in night at
 home, the Dingenmann & Gedeckel, whom he usually visits, being in
 Chovilla. - The others also come in; he had some other friends -
 Thursday 29 Feb. The pain has now passed into the back bone of my
 head & is now intense much. At 9 a.m. Dr. J. F. = 202 R. Notwithstanding
 my indisposition I went out, I called upon Brown, Smith's partner in
 Vesper, who is now on a visit at Rindwald's, to fetch his wife, Maria
 Alaga, who is a little crazy. Brown has now 5 children. The eldest
 Maria Rita is a tall handsome girl. On Sunday next the whole
 family leave in the steamer for Valparaiso. - From Brown's I went
 to the commercial Rooms. In my absence the Subintendente
 of the Principal & the Reading Rooms of the Club have arranged
 - and all English papers as well as many new English
 publications are now to be found there. - In the corner house of
 Hospital de Colonias in the plaza & of the cathedral. No. 29, 30, 31,
 three pretty large rooms are appropriated to that purpose. -
 Chavira is secretary. - I mentioned there about one hour &
 read to me of the latest recollections of Pitt's life in London
 in respect to a rail road of 7700 English from St. Sebastian in
 Spain is projected, - & in London it appears, that a general
 interest in this is to be built out. Swireydon is mentioned -
 to show & Clark I was at last informed. - In the next Manuel
 Mendibara, the minister of War, who was very polite. -
 he wants to see one of the sketches, which shall be conveyed
 to him. - I was affected some sale of my goods for Juan. -
 I may consider myself fortunate if for the Veludero I
 get back my outlay. - The white Shirts & Cotton stockings

216

are sold pretty well. - Perincho. Gasland & Melchior Belade took
for visit etc. I saw soldiers, that whilst he was in the
chequer, Iperand has been arrested. -

Friday 20 Feb. My stiff neck & pains continue - Thel at 10 h. m.
7 1/2 to 2 1/2 R. I remained the whole day at home writing, and only in
the evening well wrapped up. I went to Mucker in the evening, who
told me that according to the latest accounts to 17 Dec. from
England all produce was dull.

Saturday 21 Feb. I again staid at home writing, still with
my stiff neck, also I saw felt ill, was only with a stiff neck but
with a sudden pain in his leg. - I am fearful, there is something
venereal in it. - In the middle of the day the packet arrived from
Panama, bringing in 14 days news from England to the 17 Dec.
and there news are of great importance. - on 10 Dec. Sir Robert Peel
resigned, quite unexpectedly; it appears, that in the new session
of parliament he intended to introduce a great change in, if not
a total repeal of the duties on beer, but that as the Duke of Wellington
had opposed his cooperation in the house of Lords, Sir Robert saw, that
he could not carry the measure & so he withdrew. - In the morning
during which still was doing, all produce was dull, & upon the
whole prospects were by no means cheering. American Bonds down
to 34. - I received a letter from Daniel of 12 Dec, advising me of
a remittance of about 22500 Rs. in which he has taken to share
for myself. I am very fearful, it will not hold out with
the articles are half sold, the stuff for drapery, half worth & a
quite rotten shawl. - Gasland is so busy, that he cannot
come in the evening, when Perincho was gone. I played two
games at chess with Margarida, both which I lost, she was
giving her the queen, the other, a castle. -

Sunday 22 Feb. I am this morning with somewhat
less pain, I opened one case, which had yesterday come from

213

the first is Ministerial Day, containing my Saddle, scales & Carriage. - & at about 12 o'clock I drove out into the Calayan to pay visits. - First to Herman, where I did not find at home. - Then to Carlos Cajiga, who is married, Rodriguez & Valdivia were with him & I remained a considerable time conversing with them, next to Corvalan, who was not in. - To Jose Calayuda, the widow of John Black, who many years ago was taken man at Miami, & who died of drinking too hard - the bastards, one of whom Alvarado is married to Corvalan's Valdivia, who failed in Trade in the Bay of Pango, was in Mafelero. - Then Sanchez Gomez, formerly one of Viceroy's ministers, I had a long sufficiently pleasant conversation. - the same with D. D. Mariana Alonzo Alvarado, who ordered a bottle of ale & with whom I had a long time. - Manuelita Althaus & Forest, were with me. I also remained a pretty long time, she showed me her Album with many pretty drawings. - it was now 3 1/2 o'clock & I returned home. - Garland & Melchior Deluere Dorced with me. After dinner I arranged some of my books until it got dark. - went to the commercial reading Room. - the late papers are of interest filled with their speculations on the great success, the resignation of Ministers, the Times of 20 Dec. say, that it was uncertain who will come in, whether: Pal. Ruffel, or Calder. - I believe, it will be Lord John. - At home we had, as usually, Tea at 8 o'clock, only Nimiche & Garland, who are on such bad terms. - we never speak to each other, were with me. - To speak candidly, the evenings are rather stupid, & to spend them in such a manner, as we do - actually doing nothing, except talking on the gossip of the town, or arranging it, unless chess is played - is an actual waste of time. - Monday 22 Feb, Carnival, but no play, just being strictly prohibited by the police. - I read a pretty English tragedy - Douglas by Mr. Home. - I cleaned my Table, having translated French, Comedienne cephred, & it was then 12 o'clock, without my having

219

have just finished a letter to Francisco Gamboa of Guayaquil signed
 Remacha y Tolam. According to the Mispage of the periodicals of the
 U.S. published in the Comercio, there seems to be a great inclination
 on the part of the South Americans, to take possession of the whole
 Oregon Territory. Will the English be greatly alarmed by it?
 I doubt it. — At my bathing at 3 o'clock in the shade 86 F. 24 R.
 Today 27 Feb. Nothing particular, but yesterday in the evening,
 Saturday 28. I after I had written a long letter to A.D.S. and went to
 the drawing room, where I found Mr. G. by himself. I had a long
 & not owing to her, but nevertheless, very disagreeable conversation.
 Poston, who behaves towards all of us with an extraordinary kind-
 ness, had told her, that the night before he, Plücker & Hayne had had
 a very long conversation. The latter, Hayne, had been very much
 annoyed with some having effected votes for me, he had been
 laughing at the smallness of my business, had said, that I might
 as well give it over to the Spaniards, that I should receive a portion
 of the very smallest Trade, in any case, had by no means re-
 spected himself towards me in a friendly manner. Plücker
 had been smiling, but, as far as I understood, had opposed
 himself very decidedly to Hayne's views of the affair. Plücker &
 Poston are of opinion, that this I but, I could do for me,
 would be to send him for some time away from Lima,
 in order to break him a little off his extraordinary attack.
 I met Mr. Chaudet & Purgmann, in Silke's house. Huthmann,
 who has hitherto been in the town with Plücker, intends
 going home. Miller is to go to Lima. I think they had
 just thought of giving the post to Peru, but it seems
 they are now changing their mind, because Hayne
 has no confidence in Peru, this the latter has taken
 so much pains, that he has determined upon not returning
 to the Consul house, if this desire to post refers here. I

220
 myself do not understand his words. but here I will state my
 opinion, which is, that I should very much like to have
 Juan with me: the only thing against it, that his master
 has so little to do, that I cannot keep him sufficiently
 occupied, neither give him a salary, and all this the man
 which he receives as bill. — All day, who is not well
 either, & I want to be late. — some some day we sleep
 in different rooms — I am gradually getting better of
 my stiff neck — Against my expectation I fell asleep
 immediately, but!

Sunday 2 Mich. I awoke very early & in bad humor,
 owing to last night's conversation. In the morning I
 read the message of the president of the U. S. which Congress
 certainly very wisely regard the Oregon Territory —
 At 12 o'clock I drove out in the Galera to pay visit. First
 I went to Mercedes Escobar, who lives opposite my former
 house in the Calle de los Morales she is now old, but has
 still the vestige of former beauty: she is a real Lionna, speaks
 in id. — in her house I have not been ever since. — she lives
 separate from her husband — and we had some visit but two
 daughters. moreover she is very simple (candida) and I
 drove to old friend, where I found the lawyer Alzamora
 who served us so much but the conversation with the
 Molendinos about the house — then to Iniquina Tron
 whose conversation is very insignificant — next to Vicente
 Paguera, whom I like much; with him was before
 one of the "Consejeros del Consulado" — Mariana I did not
 find at home. Juan Talara I met in the street, I
 told him to send my carriage & he took me to his house,
 to show me a pretty flower. His wife is remarkably stout
 & this is all, which can be said about her. Close to them

live I Tancha, the widow of La Torre, who pleases me much, she was
 quite by herself. Thence to Le Maître's; the doors were shut, how-
 ever she arrived there I saw her, and I found M^{re} Mennem, Rudowal
 & M^{re} Mennem, belonging also to M^{re} Mennem's house, with her, Grise
 Mennem, who is consigned to Henry Beatty, also came in. Only
 French was spoken, but with such an amiable economy as
 M^{re} La Maime, time flew away very pleasantly, neither M^{re}
 Mennem, nor M^{re} Mennem was visible. My last visit was to
 M^{re} Francisco Quira, formerly Refita Correa, an old acquaintance.
 Since a flame of mine since the year 1817 & 1819; they have
 now removed to a house opposite ours, where they are lived.
 I Francisco showed me round, gave me a long account of a
 variety of their stock Mennem, and then I sat with her a
 long while, when I came home I found with Marie the same
 three garrons, who had been with me at Le Maître's.
 Rimeke, Garland lived with us. I took a walk with R. to
 the Mennem, went on horse to the Boats to read & came home
 to tea. It is with pleasure, that I have, that Marie, last
 Rimeke, Mennem, Mennem and all cages, the not good Chel-
 played. Marie's also began to whining at —
 Monday 1st Mch. At one o'clock I took Conrada to
 Mennem's, where she remained the whole morning, taking
 letters from Mennem and Mennem's letters. — by & by
 the children of Mennem's will join them, when they
 come from Mennem's. I was in getting letters I was
 nearly well. From 7 to 8 I went in the evening to the red
 room, at that time few people were there.

Tuesday 3rd Mch. At 11th A.M. my colony and the shade
 at 11th 22 R. To-day the post leaves for Panama. Lastly
 as quiet & dull a day as every preceding one. I delivered some goods
 to Mago, wrote my cash book & prepared myself for the post.

292

Lepus, which to-morrow I intend taking from Lilla, the governor of Sticker's Children.

^{Wednesday} Tuesday 6 March, at 10 o'clock in the morning I left P. 22 R. continuously in the same dull way of spending my Time. I have determined upon not returning to Hills (should have). I do not interfere, but let him do what he thinks proper. In the evening at 7 o'clock, Lilla, the governor of Sticker's, came to the first time, to give me Lepus in Latin. we read Lange's Latin in face to his edition of Voltaire; it was very difficult & he stood till 10 o'clock.

Wednesday 7 March. In the Church of San Francisco the hours of Grace's mother were celebrated. I was in the point of going there at 10 o'clock, when Antonio Mago's Clerk came with more than 1000, the ~~very~~ counting of which detained me till 12. - I then hastened to the Church, but came too late; - it was all over - In the evening I cancelled a page of mine - From 6 to 7 I took a walk to the Alameda, after which I went to the Read's Room, where I read Blackwood. - In the evening at tea we had Easton, Prince, Mth. Marmite Delade & J. Luna, with whom my family had quarrelled a little in my absence, but in consequence of a political rock, which I had written him, he had come to see us again, & this evening he brought me 3 oranges in account of 200 ff. he owes me - My stiff neck is again worse. The Steamer Chili arrived today from

Friday 8 March. Lilla is getting better, but very gradually. Mining is not altogether well. - At 11 o'clock the 23 R. I took a walk with Gering to the Alameda from 6 to 7. From Lilla I took my second Latin Lesson. I concluded to hire the 3 first Chapters of Voltaire, which are very easy.

Saturday 9 March. Nothing particular. There is a great amount of all of us in the house. - From 7 to 8 I go occasionally in the evening to the Read's Room. I told Mth. of my arrangement with D. Schutte. I was very busy yesterday & today

22
 to Castland, advising him of his intention to leave G.H.Q. to which he
 answered that morning at very polite & kind answers.
 On Sat. 2nd Mch. Clearing away things in my Room took me out
 at about 10th I recd. upon Goring's house in Chiswick Road
 to Spicers, where I arrived near 11th Cl. St. (R. Spicers), family
 and there consisted of himself, 2 daughters, his children Francisco,
 Pedro, Federico, Felis, Leonora. His mother-in-law Doña Rosa Rosafuente
 as well to me a disagreeable old woman, amongst several generations
 much passed. M^{rs} Spicers's position, Teresa Maria, a handsome
 steward, the father's guest, young lady, very lady, whom I am very
 attracted to her - her brother Ricardo is also frequently there -
 further Charles Spicers, a lady of about 18 or 20, son of Henry St.
 of Hamburg & M^{rs} Della. We had a very abundant breakfast, but
 far from being so very good, we had a little more the "Corridor"
 which looks to the sea - the fourth man of war, la Sanabria,
 was there at anchor on a wind from Callao - some visitors
 came in, Manuel Palacios, Colonel Alvarado & others - at 1st M.
 I myself, went out to pay my visit, first to the Puguemans.
 here I found the father in the corridor sitting & reading, the
 mother was not yet visible - but not the young woman Sophia,
 playing the piano, Chavilita & a M^{rs} La Motte from Chili.
 Further Alvarado, Doctor practicing a duo from the
 "Marta", several young men sitting around. The ladies
 were so intent upon their playing & singing, that I could
 not possibly leave to enquire for the health of my family - they
 then commenced singing & I left over. - Next I went to call
 upon Dolores. - I had to wait some time until she made her
 appearance - there were many gentlemen, some of whom
 playing chess in the Corridor. - this visit was not much more
 pleasant, than that to the Puguemans. my third call was
 upon M^{rs} Payne, she is always very friendly & we are on

last Friday of June. - Arrived at Amherst, Massachusetts, Monday morning, 1st July. - I was quite the Cook of the vessel. - set off at 10^h. it was a lovely mild moonlight night. I went to bed at 12^h & slept in the same room with Lilla, young Barker, Flicker & Liberator. Algae.

Monday 7th Mch. No wind at 5^h. a thick fog was still lying upon the sea. Mr. Flicker & Dr. Trenchard were up at their early hour. - the horses were saddling & were out working on breakfast. we started at a little past 6. Flicker & his Hamburg nephew in his Gig. Lilla, Constantine & Jan horseback. It was a pleasant cool morning. in town I found Maria² still in bed. I myself was sleepy, lay down & slept till 9^h. - Susan is getting better. & Daisy the whole morning visiting my bags. - The sky is a little cloudy, rain at 2^h p.m. Fr. 8^h F. 22^h R. in my bath. Consuming taking my last Sepoon from Lilla every Monday, Wednes & Friday. In the evening Garland had a long conversation with Susan, the consequence of which is -

Tuesday 8th Mch. Susan, who is getting better, went to Lilla & C. G. Gammerschütz & agreed with Sayre & Garland, to join them again, and to take charge of the Cook with a salary of 200^{fl} annually, and to have charge of the Cook with a salary of 200^{fl} annually, for any differing difference, he might have. Susan compromises himself, in case he should have to leave them, at all events to remain, until they could meet with some one, to take his place, - & not to effect any sale for me. -

Wednesday 11th Mch. I have still occasionally a little pain in my stiff neck. The Government arrived, George & Mary Bond from Southampton. I had letters from Schuller & H. B. at noon 8^h F. 20^h R. Schuller's purchase of woollen & half woollen shawls as well as of half woollen Trowsers for dresses, in which he has given me his interest, appears to me not to be a very bad one. - Can I depend on changing me no more than what has really passed? - Susan's sale.

226

Juan stands in Charvetter, in various strength.

Thursday 12th Mch. — In the morning I read Hayne in Gibb's Box, which I took a Letter to Elend. — He offered me his arm, we went out together & he commenced speaking about Juan, whom he advised me to establish in Padagones in a sort of War, and, before we parted, I had time to reply, we met Wheelwright, who has arrived in the Commodore & leaves tomorrow in the steamer for Africa. Baden joined us, & we conversed on many subjects, but I should say, the others conversed & I listened. In Hayne's presence, no notice was taken of me, which is not displeasing. — These days, when Pallas has not come, he gives me Latin Lessons, I have now commenced taking a walk to the Alameda from 6 to past 7, I come back in the dark & then go to the ready steamer, where I remain till near 8th. I then take tea at home, where Chopin frequently plays. — In night D. Domcha Nocapente, D. Dolores & Liberto Alguera's little Carlos Officiaries called. Here follow the principal European News: Lord John Russell could not form a Whig Ministry, the principal difficulty or at least the greatest being, that Earl Grey, formerly Lord Howick, son of the Reform Earl Grey, refused to be a Lord in the Cabinet if Lord Palmerston was to be Secretary for Foreign Affairs. — Palmerston would not give in, neither Grey nor Lord John could not find the necessary ministers & gave up the project of a ministry on an odd job, some people think, that he was glad to find a pretence, because he himself did not find in his mind sufficient strength to cope with the known conservative opposition. — Lord John refusing, of course Sir Robert had to come in again & with the exception of two or three, all the former Ministers have come in again. — Lord Warrington did not in the turnout. — Lord Stanley gave up the colonial trade to Mr. Gladstone. The following are the new Cabinet Ministers: Sir Robert Peel, first Lord of the Treasury. — Sir James

227

Treasurer, Secretary for the Home department; Lord Lyndhurst, Lord Chancellor,
 Duke of Devonshire, Lord president of the Privy Council; Duke of W.
 Cumberland in Chief, Earl Albion, Secretary for Foreign Department;
 Earl Russell, Keeper of the Privy Seal, Earl Ripon, president of the
 Board of Control; Sir G. Dalrymple, Chancellor of the Exchequer; Lord
 John Russell, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster; Earl
 Lincoln, Commissioner for Trade & Commerce; Sidney Herbert, Secretary
 for War & Ordnance; Earl Dalhousie, president of the Board of Commerce;
 Earl Minto, first Lord of the Admiralty; Earl of Devon, Secretary
 for the Colonies; Sir E. Baring, Secretary for the Colonies; the three
 last are new Members of the Cabinet and have been in the former
 Administration. — Some laws are likely to be repealed, & some
 which the U.S. not respected — Funds have risen, American Bonds sold.
 The new arrangement in the Ministry took place before the Christ-
 mas holidays & Parliament was to meet on 22 January for the
 dispatch of business. — Genl. Nicholas of Russia, the Head
 of the Greek Catholic Church, one of the handsomest men living,
 in the flower of his age, has paid a visit to Pope Gregory XVI
 and his immediate family, but it would appear that the latter
 has repulsed him for his persecutions of the Roman Catholic
 & that his words have made some impression upon the Emperor,
 who was upon the whole badly received in Rome. — The inhabitants
 neither received him with acclamations, nor even took their
 hats off to him, the Pope did not return his visit. — As the
 Holy See of Bismarck has discovered a new state which is in the
 nucleus of the empire or a new planet. — the general opinion
 of the astronomers is, that it is the latter, in which case it
 is supposed to be another part of the large planet, which some
 astronomers, has given existence to the four small planets, Juno,
 Vesta, Pallas & Ceres: the new planet's situation is between
 Vesta & Juno.

228

Friday 13th Mch. At 1 o'clock 82 to 22nd St., visited St. Chile for May
 Saturday 14th - - - 10 - - - 80 - 21st -
 Sunday 15th - I was first occupied with cleaning my room, then I
 read Le Blanc's "Histoire des évènements" from 1830 to 1840. I read now the
 description of the "les trois jours glorieux". The people of the lower
 classes, who fought & sacrificed their lives, did, in very situations, not
 know what they did for, it seems to me, that they fought for
 the very pleasure of fighting, for Jesus's sake, the example
 of the one animated & excited the other, & so they went on
 until they gained a victory, which to them individually was of
 no avail: - for of what ~~was~~ importance is it to the artisan, to
 the working man, whether the National are under a direct
 emperor or not, whether the deposition for the French parliament
 was elected in this way or the other way. Les Éléments de l'école
 polytechnique who distinguished themselves, were led away by
 the general enthusiasm, - whilst amongst "la haute bourgeoisie"
 the journalists principally, some bankers & others will what
 they were about - but as far as I have read hitherto, the
 first object was to do away with the hateful "ordonnances", the
 idea in turn and the idea of the Branch of the Bonapartes was
 conceived much later and perhaps even then the younger
 branch was not immediately thought of as a substitute.
 At past 1 o'clock I rode out to Chaville by myself - the sun
 was out, it was by no means oppressively hot, owing to
 the cool breeze which blew. I stopped in Carland's Ranch
 occupied for the present by him, Costas and Jean. He showed
 me various letters received from Schœlle, who sends heavy
 bills drawn by Alison Campbell & Co. of Jamaica upon
 the various firms of London, for negotiation here in Lima
 requires immediate returns for them in money: -
 Carland will try, whether he can sell them without

229

1830. B. H.'s Indemnities if he can do so, the proceeds will be
 paid out to me & I am then to ship the money. otherwise Schulte
 has requested Garland, to make about the whole. B. H. is to forward
 When B. H. was deeped, I accompanied him to pay which, sent to
 the Cadacido, where I remained, only a short time arriving with
 Mr. C. then to Bergemanns. - Dr. Estanislado appeared to-day. -
 he is always friendly towards me & I invited me to dine
 with her last Sunday, which I refused, because I do not like to
 lose Mary's every Sunday. Monsieur Thomas & Mr. La Motte, Pique
 commander of the French man of war, "la Tempete" came in. Left
 note was then taken of me & I left. - At 11 o'clock they were taken
 "home", & took some Ale, bread & cheese. - Le commandant D'Espoir
 a friend of mine, who together with a consul & a secretary are in
 Lima on a scientific expedition sent by the French government,
 was at lunch amongst others. - Dr. Dolan always pleases me
 on account of her beauty, & I like Mr. Gluck's because she is so
 kind towards me. Little Compadina has gone out yesterday with
 Gluck's to Corviller. - she came just from the bath. - At 6
 I went to dine with Hayne, we sat down as follows: Hayne
 to her left the vicar, Mr. Hayne, his pretty little boy George,
 his son, & I sat at the bottom of the table. Pique, Thomas, &
 Andrews. We had very good dinner. - French, meat, English,
 Spanish & German were spoken, & I conversed a great deal. -
 I was in high spirits. - I took only a few glasses of Sherry &
 two glasses of Champagne, & more nothing, however, I
 drank much, which I felt afterwards, when, after having
 looked with Rodeward at the tower, Mr. Hayne called me
 to play a game of chess with her. That my head was not
 quite clear, I beat her of course. - Then at 11 o'clock, all
 were gone besides myself, & I then accompanied Mr. H.
 to the Aurora. Hayne himself came later. Mr. Montalvo

230

Melina de Freitas, my favourite, her two daughters were there, Othello, S. Pancha & D. Dolores came afterwards - we danced like last Sunday, it was however not quite so amusing. - there were not sufficient male dancers, Antonio himself was absent - Hayne, a stout brother of Mr. Amaro, called Corripio, would not be induced to dance - Casco, clerk at Colfer's, Brown, clerk at Newwald's - I do not know who else were there besides myself. - in the cotillions we were only 5 couples - the French cotillon was there, but left - Mr. Hayne danced, I with him, with Mr. Freitas, D. Mercedes, the young American but most with Margarita whom I actually made a little love to - I accompanied D. Mr. Hayne home, returned to home, and then took home Mercedes Freitas, Corripio offering her arm to D. Margarita. When I came home to General's house, he was in. - Juan Carlos came from D. Juan's, - we conversed & I think it was about midnight, when I lay down on a bed made upon a sofa & wrote.

Monday 16 March before day break with a little head ache, the draculids from yesterday's dancing. I rose before 6, had my horse saddled, & rode in town with Othello, finally, he himself with Camradina on his gig. - Jota, Charles Gt., father, Francisco & myself on horseback. - It was much cooler & foggy than last Sunday. - When I arrived in town, I went to bed & slept till 10, dried, breakfasted & have now done writing this. At 12 the 11th & 22nd Reg. The whole day I was very sleepy, lay down more than once, but in the end took my usual Latin lesson.

Tuesday 17 March. Colonel Merdian, the minister of war, is gone to Anguico, for what purpose, nobody knows. The cabinet is full of Remitidos against the two other ministers, Foy & Solano.

one particularly - Manuel del Rio. The latter is Minister of Finance and has since also been interested with the war department during Masatena's absence. - Don Solano is minister for foreign affairs - in charge of the former department (del Gobierno) instead of Gaspar. - A good dull day. In the morning I called upon Manuel Belandé, my wife's cousin, brother of Melchor, - upon young Pardo (see p. 227, & line from below) and upon Benavides, a young lawyer, who is going on vote to Santa, which latter I did not find at home, as little as D. Luna.

Wednesday 18 Mch. I rose in day earlier at 7th, sun at 8th. At 10 AM. In the morning I called upon Gamuara and bought of him one of the Bells, and knives for sale by Schmitt, see p. 228, up to 1500 - 60¢, which, without putting my endorsement upon it, I intend submitting to Schmitt on the 2nd. - This evening I had no Latin Lesson, for Zyla, to morrow being holiday, San José, ^{in the evening} with the family of Glicia, to Charillon.

Thursday, San José, 19 Mch. - In the morning before breakfast I am raphing Algebras out of Houdel Miquel's book. In regard my memory, and for amusement. I read LeBlanc's Histoire des dix ans (of France) from 1830, 1840. His principles are those of a decided republican. I could not in pay some visit, but the greater part I did not find at home. Melchor was unwell. - Mr. Molagida was not in, his wife was unable, but not long acquainted with her. I did not like to visit. - Juan D. Ximénes Calderón, & his wife (Inés) were in Gallao. Only D. Alzamora, a judge of la corte superior de justicia, who spent so much in the land, we had with the Muladrón about our present house, I found at home. - He is now Voto Jeneral de la corte superior instead of Maricategui, who is occupied with the forming of a Codex for Peru. Governor is continually asking his / Alzamora of opinion, as he is. I have

232

no doubt, a clever little fellow with a good deal of a high opinion
of himself & his cleverness. - Previously in the morning Maria
I had called upon Anna Villanov's son-in-law, who is just
recovering from a pretty severe attack - Melchor Salazar, Garçon
Kinski dined with us; - after dinner I played two games at chess
with the former, Melchor, & "pro pedore" lost me. - I then
took my usual walk to the Alameda, whence I return in the
dark, at 7 o'clock; & from 7 to 8 h I read in the reading room.
I then take tea at home & spend the remainder of the evening
conversing with the family, the above mentioned, - a rather
stupid way, which I cannot look upon in another light than
as a real *Leip. of Time*.

Friday 20th Mich. It was cloudy till 10 o'clock, only now out
at 11 o'clock the sun is breaking through. At 80° F. 214° R.

Saturday 21st Mich. At 10 o'clock cloudy - 78° - 244° R. In the morning
the Vice of Brag's Capt Segura, arrived from May and yesterday
he paid me a visit - I heard from him, that Miss Emma
Petersen, sister of Mr Garland & Mr Mend was living with
Pfeffer for some time. I therefore went to pay her a visit
this day morning she had again left for Gallao, I then
remained with Mr Pfeffer, with whom I conversed about
half an hour. Caroline, his daughter, is tall but rather
stupid, she has a fine complexion, is however far from
pretty & appears to me rather "corried". In the evening
I paid with Margueta a visit to Mr Yane, who has
late lost his mother-in-law. - His husband, Yane,
Pfeffer's partner in the coppermines, is very ill & people
begin to think that he is not likely to recover. - One of his
boys, the eldest, Xavier, is sent for education to Germany,
another little one, Pepe, is one of Comandante's companions
at Meisner's under Lyla's tuition, & the daughter, Alfina,

237
 Gallagher. I did not admire him as little as General Wright,
 the widower of one of Doncha's daughters, married some
 long ago the concubine Chupungas he is very small, perhaps 50
 years of age. far from good looking, & by no means gentle.
 Before breakfast we conversed in the corridor. the Guayaquil
 ladies sitting themselves as usually in their hammocks.
 breakfast, as usually too abundant, was about at 12. I then
 conversed with Fletcher about various business, - about my
 purchases of Remick's estate - the Camela, relations to
 money, Remick's first child by Dolores Camela, have commenced
 judicial proceedings against Carmen Trucosta, Remick's 2^d
 wife - shows about a loan of \$5000, which Senate wishes me
 to make to him. besides the 20000 ff. he already holds of
 mine. I think of lending him 1500 ff. as soon as Gallagher
 pays what he ^{(supposedly) changed my mind & he's not due yet} owes. - and then about a purchase of 3 pack
 of wrapped printed Cotton valued at 34 m B², which Senate
 wishes me, he can sell 'in Areq' at 5 m ff. - Our conversation
 being over, I called upon Thomasa Pariza, the widow of General
 Pariza and the widow friend of the late "Gran Mariscal"
 Zamora, now married to a Cholo, Puche, governor of
 Chorrillos, she was absent in Lima on account of her many
 lawsuits. - he received me in a friendly, humble manner
 quite Cholo like. - Then I went to D^a Manuelas Molina -
 she was not yet visible, but her daughter Mercedes was, who, sitting
 in the rocking chair, conversed in a manner, quite similar to
 her mother. Besides me, there were D^a Loyo, very young & an
 other gentleman, whom I am not acquainted with. - after
 rather a long time D^a Manuelas came out. - to-day she
 looked somewhat older, than I had ever seen her before. - I then
 went to Américo, Enriquez, very stout & bearded, was playing at
 cards with an uncle of his, Mr Américo's brother Garrofo. & another

237
 quizzing me. I sat down near Dolores & conversed with her a long time, she was very friendly, she had some beer, bread & cheese brought in, - when I went away, she said: "Vida Salu, que sea guisado de". The daughters, Margarita & Amalia, - in the day hours they conversed - they are only good at night to dance with. I looked in at Hayek's & went away at ten o'clock, as they were going to dinner with two of the clerks of the house, Macken & Landauer. I returned to Garibaldi's Parquet & read in Warren's "Diary of a late physician" till about 5th, when I went to Ofsticker's - we dined, abundantly, but not to my taste, after which I went out with General Wright to play cards, - to Roca y Gargen, who is married to a cousin of his, a daughter of Gray's. They are tremendously drunk & every thing in their house is very dull, as I was at the Mortara's, where we remained a long time - the long rooms in which the old father with two of his daughters & several gentlemen, - indeed, were sitting, had a view upon the Sea, which, owing to the darkness of the night, was however not visible - it is papered, retatted & pretty well furnished. There was handed round - From the Mortara the General & I went to the Arriero, - here every thing was very dull likewise - there were no gentlemen, besides our two & Corrajo. D'Amica came, & after some flapping conversation we were left. At Ofsticker's things were not much better. - Ofsticker was sleeping in one hammock, Eduardo Alguin in the other - We took tea & I left at about 10. - In Garibaldi's House I read a little before going to bed. Juan & Carlos came, but had been at the Polyzou's & also at the Palacio in which latter house dancing was going on - A bed was prepared for me - listening to the roaring of the sea, I fell asleep.
 Thursday 26 March did not rise till past 7. Carlos & I

239

rode to town together. I breakfasted & have until now, 16th,
 hardly done any thing else but written my Journal. A ride from
 Chillan always makes me sleepy. Now N^o 81 Feb 24th R. Accord⁴
 to the ministerial Chile papers, a revolution was to have broken out in
 Santiago, which was however discovered in time, in consequence of which
 those who are opposed to the present government's party and who favor
 Freire's views upon the presidency, several & principally the Vicinas
 are arrested. There is no doubt, that a most violent demagogic
 revolution any paper, subversion of all regular & established government.
 containing amongst other the words: "Atajo al Ejecutivo, el Ejecutivo
 al infierno" has been published, but that there was proof, that the
 Vicinas & others had any thing to do with it, on account the con-
 trary it is even said, that these informed the government, that
 mischief was brewing, - and some go so far, as to say, that the
 government raised all this noise, in order to have a pretense for
 placing Santiago & environs under military law, "para ponerle
 en estado de sitio", in consequence of which these arrests have
 taken place, which are quite oportune, as the elections for the
 new presidents are now about to begin - the husband of
 Friday 27th Mch. N^o 82 Feb 24th R. Gen. Carmen Fierro,
 Nieme's ^{widow} called. I went with her to Fille's C^h. C^h house,
 where we conversed with Officier about the Testam^{ent} of Nieme's.
 Nazca also called us two & asked me, whether I ^{would} be inclined
 to buy S^r Cuellar's DRUGS. - I told him, he might arrange it -
 In the evening Franc^{is} Quera & his wife, Rafaela Correa, called
 but I had left from Iquique. In the Conferencia appear a
 proposal made to the Government by Juan Don Garcia, Juan
 Talara, José Carlos Urueta, Manuel Izaga, Don Antonio
 Garcia, Juan Cavallero, to "1. conatizar y hacer navegable
 para toda clase de embarcaciones el rio Rimac entre
 Lima y el Callao, 2. establecer quatro dignos de comercio"

240

y de construcción con sus respectivos maestros para la fábrica y reparaciones de todas clases de buques. y 2º construyeron un edificio para la aduana principal del Estado en Lima, con sus almacenes de depósito, donde dichas dependencias existían y no en el Callao." -
Tel. al Sr. A. 85 Feb 22/88

Saturday 23 Mch. As I had no business before this evening, I availed myself of the leisure time to pay with Maria some visit in the Colegio. We first drove to the Lodgings of Henry Wyman, who with his wife, Trinidad Obregón has returned from Chile, where they have left their children in school. - He was not in, she was unwell in bed, and we therefore merely left our cards. Next we drove to Chepa Daza, the wife of a friend of an Ofician brother of the Bishop, there were several ladies & gentlemen, but the visit was extremely stupid & tedious. - thence to Sr. Blas la Fuente & his wife, Guzmán, also just arrived from Argentina. - he is Consejero de Estado & they intend remaining here. there were a gentleman & his pretty daughter, also Guzmán, the young daughter of Manuelita Althaus, who herself also made her appearance. we remained here some time, returning agreeably enough. our last visit was to Lachariniere, who is married to a daughter of the late judge Tellier. - his wife was unwell, but he & his sister-in-law received us very friendly. - Before 8th we were home to take our tea and to spend the evening in the usual manner with Garland, Brinckerhoff & the ship board.

Sunday 24 March. In yesterday's Comercio an excellent article, Remisida, has appeared against the diplomatic power which has taken hold of the governments, who agitated by the same have been & are sending superfluous & expensive legations to Chile, England, etc. etc. -

241

which is scarce but true and well written. I read the same, wrote to F. Combes and Giovanni Torreggiani de Cor, the former, brother in law, the latter, widow of Henry Rincón of Guayaquil, who has married me his executor, - and which two persons have commenced a lawsuit, the one in the interest of Nancy Rincón, Rincón's daughter by his first wife, Dolores Corvela, - the other for herself & her daughter, Rosa Maria. I depended thereupon going to law & eventual arbitration, but I fear in vain. At about noon I started on foot first I called upon a friendman, Orrego, who keeps a shop & with whom I wished to speak about Ward's job, but I did not find him at home. - next in the French hotel of Mauri's, I had to see José Wright, Officer & brother in law - and Mauri's Cayote the friend here, whom Mr. Le Moine introduced some last Sunday, see p. 234. with both I remained a considerable while, - Wright praised the President Flores to the very stars, - and at Cayote's I made "le chancelier de la légation française," or in other words, Le Moine's clerk, who told me, that he had received a letter from Mr. Mac Deschamps (see p. 187) from Kingston Jamaica, who was on the point of embarking & intended upon reaching Southampton on 1 March. Thence I went to Manuelita Althaus, with whom I remained a long time, conversing very pleasantly, her daughter Esmeralda, young, is a nice girl, tho' not particularly pretty. - Old Mariano Alfo Almey, the judge, I was sorry, I did not find at home, but in his stead his wife was in, a very disagreeable woman, with whom I had to stay some time, listening to her accounts of old Lima families - I was now not far from the pleasure & pretty D. Amador, widow of the minister E. Torre, with her I found my companion on board the steamer from Ilay, the daughter of the Argentin, see p. 247. - she is a grown up

242

the month still be very young, as she has been just to school her
 at Mr. God's. she is still very bashful & hardly opens her
 mouth. Mr. La Torre is an agreeable woman. Old Constantino
 came in. I had still a few minutes to spare, which I
 employed in looking in at Piere's, to whom I in fact sent
 Rafaelita, formerly Correa, my old acquaintance & friend
 since 1827 & 1829. I made my excuses for not leaving her
 in the drawing room, when on Friday night they called
 upon me. After dinner Maria & I, Minnie, &
 Lingusta took a walk down our street to the river
 walls of the town. - at the end of our street there is
 in Rome, and I felt myself have agglomerated in heaps -
 at the very bottom is a stream of running water, which
 covered up with mats, serves as a bath, it is called the
 Mandorrate. After our return till tea time I read out
 my novel a very pretty german book, called "Marian
 Hoffmann, die Geynheilige, im Janggeir, im Janggeir, im
 W. Weinhold, my dear daughter Jungfrau, das Mathe, das
 Abraham Schwenker in Casanova und Wieders. When I went to
 take tea, I found in our drawing room or Salita, besides
 Gaston & the Rincke as usually, old Antonio Constantino
 Mariolita from Arica, the second wife of
 Henry Head of Taylor's house - they are now preparing
 to leave for England via Panama on 12 April, & she is
 paying her farewell visit. - When all were gone besides
 Gaston, I was quite by chance came upon a very confidential
 talk to Mr. La Torre, Maria & I conversed on the subject of
 Gills Grantley M.C. house. dead Hayne & Tary are going out
 of the concerns on 30 April 1847, there is much doubt of but
 who will be at the head of the concern here in Lima
 is still quite uncertain, of course the place corresponded.

247

to Plucker, but then his unfortunate copper-mining speculations
 is in his way. Gardiner Alderson, that he, Plucker, has invested
 about 200000 in the same, and that this amount is his credit
 in private. Sedgwick is not sufficient in at all points, only just
 sufficient to pay what he owes G. & H. upon advances account
 & Memoranda. - This looks certainly very black, if he were
 to die suddenly. I believe may 200000 find his hands in
 his grave. - Dr. Moir's behaviour, she said, came. I do not
 know. To speak of my having dined twice at Amherst's &
 dined in Churchill's at Hayne's, with such which things she
 Moir's, was much annoyed. - The result was the same story,
 which I have heard many a time, that I do not mind suffer
 upon my shoulders slighter than to myself, and must do Moir's favour
 for Antonio, because she is on bad terms with Hayne's & Amherst's.
 I should not have gone to either of these but however. I do not
 deny, that there is some justice in what Moir's says, tho' on
 the other hand, I think, it is hard, & I told Moir's so, and told
 readily as announcements are in Lima and sometimes as my
 life is, I should still spend the few occasions, which offer, to spend
 some pleasant hours - and I repeat, that in the 18th in Churchill's
 at Amherst's & on the 11th at Hayne's & at Amherst's I
 am very well.

Monday 30th March. At 9 AM 77° F. at 11th, 82° F. 22° R.
 at 6 p.m. 81° F. 22° R.

Tuesday 31st March. At 10 AM 82° F. 22° R. At 20th Clock I went to see Henry
 Head, of the house of Taylors Head St., whose health is quite good,
 owing to his almost total dumbness. - about 3 years have
 elapsed, I believe, since I saw him last, - he looks rather poorly, his
 hair has turned to an iron grey, - he has a rather long beard, & wears
 a deep red & brown old grey coat. - Now however he is quite well -
 in his conversations rather pleasant, tho' apparently of short memory.

244

My - Clark I went to see Offlicher, who has been unwell of late, very bad cold since Sunday. which shows he has kept his house. he was now however better, & thought of going out to-morrow. I spoke about his copper mine, & the account, which he gave, is not so very unfavorable, quite different from Garland's opinion. At home I found D. Carasco, his stable and domestics wife, D. Carmonita, also Garland with Captain, now Mr. Seymour.

Wednesday 1 April. At 10 to the 83 F. 22th R. Yesterday a large Uca, to whom we had been, below me in the reg. de. chapter, the two rooms in front of the street. D. left us at our request, and I remained there, establishing there my evening house & evening room, because as I expect some goods by the Gallao, April 3, Pilot, and I cannot be prohibited from effecting sale for me. purchase must come to me & then I do not like, to take them up stairs to such an end of the way room as my room has hitherto been - just whilst I was busy smoking, the Boardman called to repagney such - I then came in the morning early from Gallao and Dr. Gibbi. I took charge of the Gsch. Miller having remained below, as Miller was intended leaving at the end of April & going home to Hamburg, whence he will return after some time & establish himself here - whilst below I was talking my Latin upon, I felt alright. D. Gutierrez Offlicher called up stairs & talked tea with us.

Thursday 2 April. At 10 to Clark I went to Read's house, where all his furniture, Carthen & Glapware, since he was sold in public sale by Thorne. The purchases were for the greatest part foreigners. Dornell, Wheelock who remains in the house, purchased most, - also Blas La Fuente from Aug. Davis who manages now Stegan's house. - Martin for his hotel, - Enrique Armario, - I bade for various things.

245

also succeeded in obtaining some old ship boards & masts, & very old
books on ship in 4to, also 2 green decanters & 17 1/2 green glasses
in 1876. The sale lasted till 3 to, when it was dinner time.
In the afternoon I did nothing but amuse myself with reading.
For an hour I went to the reading room, which I met Mr.
Lynner. At home were (Nimble had not come). Garland,
Mamuel Bolado & a young Alisium. Yesterday a certain
Mamadou, a naval physician official and known officer,
accompanied by several young physicians naval men,
have left in the Richmond for England, to purchase a
man of war steamer. They expect upon the Temple, which
the Steamer may leave to the Government physician, whilst
according to the accounts published and added to the prospectus
or budget of the finance minister, Mamuel del Rio, which
account or statement is dated 2 Sept 1875. Louis Allen &
and Gills Craxley to hold only on account of their advances
of originally 300,000 \$, & new payments of 300,000 \$, so p. 213
together 600,000 \$, a D.O. of 188347 \$ 1/2, of which 187,000 &
odd dollars they are authorized by contract, to cancel the
in documents, & in in documents of the external physician
1875 - consequently, until 2 Sept 1876, of 100,000 \$ ad-
only 462,73 \$ 1/2 were actually paid off.

Friday 3^d April. For writing I have now entirely come
below my room now being in this room, in the shade,
where the temperature is at 5 degrees less than above in
my library. Here it stands at this moment at 16 from
N.E. - 20 R., whilst it is about 18 F. this morning I fetched
from Read what I had longed for this yesterday. I called
upon Afflicker, who is again in bed, - upon Melchior
Bolado, who has been unwell for some days, - I saw
in his room, very full of disorder & various inquiries.

246

Edward Robinson, the son of Nicolas Robinson, who has been brought up in England. - When Edward approached to the captain of Brakel's boat's vessel, the Earl of Grey, & found on board of which vessel he made the other day his escape in Callao, concealed himself & did not come to light, until the vessel had gone. - He is rather a good looking young fellow, and certainly has completely forgotten his Spanish. He speaks nothing but English, but that of course like an Englishman. He is 7 years old, when his father left for England. - Finally I called upon Mr. & Mrs. Wythe. - Both are unwell. - Mrs. W. was inclining upon a sofa. She however requested me to sit & I remained a little with her. - Dr. Innes of the Corte Superior called upon me. - The remainder of the day I was quietly alone, I commenced writing up my book for March. from 1 to 10 pm. I had my usual agreeable Latin lesson from Zylar.

Saturday 4th ap. Francisco Yari is very dangerously ill, probably to escape. His room is in the shade at 9 o'clock a.m. 7 Feb. 1811. In the one day I with the greatest care brought up all my books for the month of March.

Sunday 5th ap. We breakfasted rather late, at 10 o'clock. - Immediately after breakfast I started out horseback for Callao. The sky was rather overcast and there was but hardly any thing of heat. I left my horse in a stable, leaving him out to go to pay visit. The first, which I saw, were the Gallaghers. He the doctor, is a very rough fellow, and Mr. Gallagher appears to me as person less pleasant and less gentle, than when I knew her first in Anguilla. Nevertheless I will not say, that I dislike her. Her sister Emma is rather plain & I doubt, whether she will find a husband as quickly as her friend Mary. - I then to them live on one side

247

M^r March, the English Consul - and on the other side M^r Parsons, left in
 M^r Adams' boat. I called upon both, but found neither at home.
 neither was M^r Barton visible - consequently I left my Card.
 at Hogg's & Hoggerson's, & saw Hoggerson, who, after having desired
 himself, accompanied me to Barralado, the governor of Callao,
 quite lately married to Josefa, daughter of the Treasurer. They
 were sitting, having gone with the preceding Galleon and her
 family on board the steamer - on a paseo to & round the
 island San Lorenzo, - thence to S^{ra} Perdomo's. Both he and
 Josefa, in their dress, looked very old and ungenial, - but
 however they seemed so miserable, - like the steamer looking up to
 these rooms like a ladder, - it was doubt a strange thing
 for them to leave their fine house in Lima for such poor
 apartments as these, they inhabited here, & of interesting to the
 Peruvian's mother. S^{ra} Panchita, another daughter,
 married to Sanfranco, my fellow, looked as unhappy as her
 father & mother. Their rooms equally filthy. Juan Luis
 Correa, I did not find in, Correy or better, but in his
 room were two Englishes surrounded sitting & writing -
 certainly better looking, cleaner & more neatly dressed
 than the said Peruvians - had the not had a strange
 appearance, I should with pleasure have sat down &
 conversed with her - Finally I took a boat and went on
 board the Coroncoran, where Captain Gordon received
 me in the most friendly manner imaginable - as he was
 long waiting here, I only remained with him about
 20 minutes - he intended leaving in the afternoon, sailing
 with steaming wind made order. I left Callao at 20 min.
 past 2, & reached the Lima gate in exactly an hour.
 From the gate to my house it took me about 22 min.
 To day the following I met with in. Galarza, Mercedes,

248

Seymour & Charles Bergerman, which latter I must have
 noticed. In day's time, Charles went to keep watch in his
 father's Gravel. Dinner was very nice, we had Bordeaux
 & Port wine, Madeira & Port. - After having said a short
 word about wine, all broke up. Seymour & I took a
 walk over the bridge as far as la plaza del Arco. In
 day time, Calan. Sunday, fireworks were set, however
 we saw none, only clouds of people, which turned into
 streets. - when we returned, Seymour & Alving played
 chess. I slept a little till tea time, by which time
 Susan & Minnie made their appearance, Minnie
 amused us much with reciting her German poetry. Minnie
 & Susan came, she was pleased. - I went at about 9 1/2
 being a fine moonlight night, we all walked and jogged
 towards the Alameda & came back at 11 1/2, when I was
 so sleepy, that I immediately fell in my bedroom, neverth-
 less I still read a little in bed in German. Seymour
 is so excited, at all every minute. He remains longer do-
 fell asleep at midnight, but awake at 11 1/2, not quite
 well. I must have taken too much wine, I judged and
 vomited, after which I recovered again.

Monday 4. Went into Calan, back quite well. At 11 a.m.
 The morning went tolerably well.

Tuesday 7. At nothing remarkable

Wednesday 9. The morning went tolerably well. At 5 1/2 p.m. I
 I have had this morning, having his wife, Georg Giesing of Augs-
 in poor circumstances & with three children, of whom the eldest
 was sent not long ago for education in Germany, at his father's.
 Now well I remember, when he got married again, in Augsburg,
 about 18 years ago. He was then thought to be an excellent
 man. It is said, but I do not, whether it is true, that the

249

constitution has in a great measure been destroyed by venereal disease. Last night I read in the reading room, in La Revue des deux mondes, in French an interesting review of "Mémorial" by Lady Butler, Countess, written by her medical adviser. — That was the daughter of the sister of William Pitt, born in 1780, she was a favourite of his, lived with him, and then, as long as he lived, she could give full value in her personal & intellectual transfer. — she despised jewelry, high society, and culture she thought to have discovered these four qualities, she did not spare any one; however high her or her rank might be. — After Pitt's death in 1806, her vigour was at an end, and she, too, passed to live at home an occult life, went to Syria, where she lived upon the Lebanon, as queen, as prophetess, she was feared by the landless but around her, and died in 1829 in the greatest misery. She had never been married, & for many years before her death had completely adopted the oriental customs & dress. — She used to smoke as long pipes.

Thursday 9 Apr. Holy Thursday. At about 10 o'clock I went out by myself to visit some of the churches, it being on this day the custom of the Roman Catholics, in "wonderful observances" that is to say, in imitations of the same scenes, which Christ is said to have troubled with & with the Cross on his way to Golgotha, they most vividly & different than these, to say a certain number of solemn prayers, or at all events they must kneel down before different altars & say their prayers. At this hour of the day the churches were very empty, and as hardly any lights were lighted, they looked poor & miserable and presented by no means a striking picture. I visited San Domingo, La Merced, the Cathedral and San Francisco, almost in all these four churches a badly made wooden statue of our Saviour, well covered up, with a barbarous

250

face, was placed reclining upon a table, and the devoted, & most uneducated exception people of the lower classes, kept their not covered hands & feet. In these drawings, upon the high altar, twelve wooden statues of the twelve apostles, draped in a bishop's garment, were sitting in a half circle, the men higher than the others. Pedro Pacheco is distinguished by his red face. In San Francisco they were sitting round a table covered with a table cloth, upon which many, diamonds filled with wine, fruit, candles with spurs, candles under shades (great alibis) Here the red faced Pedro Pacheco had an eye in his mouth, & one in each hand. I returned home, disgusted with these ridiculous customs & superstitions. Henry Headfield was a long visit in the morning, at 8 1/2 p.m. He in my room before 7 p.m. When I got dark, that is to say, about half an hour later I visited again the church & sat in my room also San Augustin, where I had not been in the morning. - now filled with devoted kneeling, praying, looking, & looking at, also with lighted up, they looked prettier than at day light. - I was in the highest degree disgusted with seeing particularly in San Francisco, rows of people, in an uneducated & uneducated, keep their feet & hands of the wooden statues of Christ. Some copied ^{the} off, in that the one mouth put the lips upon the very spot, still imitated by the lips of the previous one, - very pretty indeed. - black, brown, white & yellow, men & women, old men & children, rogues & pious, "pious" & pretty decent looking females followed one after another. In the morning we had only Manuel Delgado as visitor.

Friday 11 April, good Friday, a dull, tedious day similar to nearly all ^{the} which I pass. I finished my letters for the morning - Miss & Miss justed, that is to say, they did not

breakfast: we therefore dined a little earlier than usual, say before 3. Ponce, Lamas and I, supping. I suppose, to dine with us, but we had already finished. - At 7 p.m. Mr. de R. 19 & F.

Saturday 11 Apr. Mr. Marmes arrived from the South, it brought me nothing except a letter with inclosures from Schubert. Went had arrived in the same to fetch his sister-in-law Emma Robinson. In the evening I went to the reading room and met the acquaintance of a day of Hegner, called Upcut, a speaks talker.

Sunday 12 Apr. Easter Sunday. After breakfast I amused myself with reading, which I could not do pay visits. - I called upon Cajigas, who is widowed. - I remained with him sometimes. - upon I don't know the name of the house. - she is by no means a disagreeable lady, but it seemed to me, as if today she did not receive me quite so friendly as she used to do on former occasions. - at D. Tomarita Pariza, at Mr. Lemoine, at W. Wosch's I left cards. - at D. Conchita La Torre a lady, who pleases me much, Fernand, in former times head of the Customhouse, Minister at the time, when I was made consul, - now Conde de Estado, also Fernand Quier, Achilles Allier came in almost at the same time with me. - consequently the conversation was rather stiff. - then again I received quite off hand & very pleasantly from D. D. Camacho Camacho, a here I was at procurador, el tinto Chiriz, & then with D. Rafael Jorda de Quieros, whose two gentlemen came in, both unknown to me. - At home I found, Manuel Delande. Cortes dined with us. - Ponce was invited to dine with Redwood - in the evening Henry Hyman & his wife, who leave us a few days for Trujillo, called. - he appeared to me very vulgar, like far from pretty. - The manner in which I spend the day, was dull & stupid as usual, - my humour was accordingly.

Sunday 13 Apr. I finished reading "The Pillo in Spain" by George Warran, of which I may perhaps some extracts, - words

252
 In my office below, to read & write the diary during my last year's journey in Spain (this is a great undertaking, occupies much of my time). up stairs I met old Corvalan, & finally went out, old Centeno & old D. Inodor were both out. I left my cards at Mamuelita Altamira's I met young Juan, Centeno, who has been private secretary to Castille and who is now employed in Don Saldan's ministerial office. - we conversed very pleasantly until the great man, Don Saldan himself, came in. - he was great favorite of D. Mamuelita's. (she has separated from her second husband, a French adventurer, known) the conversation did not proceed so pleasantly & I left soon, accompanied by young Centeno, who took me to his room at his father's, to show me a whole length portrait of Castille, the President, painted by Menisier, which is said to be very remarkable. On my return home, several visitors came in. old Centeno, D. Inguiza, the son of old Inguiza from Nicaragua, fiscal, who is now before him in my house. - but I who is not disagreeable as little as young Juan, Centeno, who also came in. - Garland & Minckel died with us. - we finished a bottle of Champagne. - I got a little excited, but I cannot say exactly, me and him. - I have differed from the spirit, I was in, on 10 August of last year, when I had also taken some Champagne & then amused myself so delightfully with the young daughters of Knauer) - in consequence of the violent excitement I went out, did what was improper, took a walk to the "Alameda" and read on here in the reading room. - At home I found Garland, Mr José Peña, old Altamira's son-in-law and his son Pepe, a nice little boy of about 3 years of age & a great friend of Corradina's. - Minckel was busy at home making out the Manifest of the Alred, just arrived. - she brings me my furniture. - Minckel went to bed very early. The steamer sailed for Panama & I. the truth.

[illegible]

253

would have formed a spiritual government, whose object would have been to coordinate the various nations upon the globe to a common or universal end (yes even but common). In this universal constitution, Martin St. Simon had entirely forgotten the laboring class & the individuals. He next addressed himself to these exclusively which would not succeed either. And then, as the result of his lucubrations or rather of his visionary transports, he laid down: That the religious power should conduct humankind to a Christian object, "the amelioration of the education of the most numerous class of people" and this was to be brought about by the Sentiment, then the artistic, by Reason, "learned or scientific men (savants)" by Deeds (acts) & "laboring people (industriels)" now this project was to be improved with: an enlightened Sentiment, a deep science, an indefatigable activity - In the midst of these dreams, he said, having to his disciples, who surrounded him, these words: "Le Dieu véritable, vous le créez!" - Now his disciples laid down these three formulas: + Association universelle fondée sur l'amour: et par conséquent, plus de concurrence.
 A chacun servant sa capacité, à chaque capacité servant ses besoins, et par conséquent, plus d'hérédité.
 Organisation de l'industrie, et par conséquent, plus de guerre.
 In these maxims all the St. Simonists agreed, but soon they commenced to disagree. Especially, the most famous one of the "deux plus importantes sur Papier" laid down

255

the following Gallimaufry: "Les artistes, comme insupprimés des
 "principe antiques, devaient servir de lien entre les savants
 "et industriels, à exposer de la sorte, en saluables, dont le but
 "serait d'établir l'harmonie entre l'esprit et la matière,
 "placés depuis si long-temps en état d'hostilité", que le peintre
 "devait se proposer d'inspire et de diriger les deux natures, en
 "sacrifiant et en réconciliant l'esprit des appétits sensuels
 "aussi bien que celui des appétits intellectuels, qu'il importait
 "au bonheur de l'humanité, que les êtres à affections
 "profondes ne fussent pas séparés par une barrière infranchissable
 "des êtres à affections vives, et que s'il s'agit de faire tomber cette
 "barrière, que la mission du peintre devait consister, louchant
 "de l'harmonie à établir entre l'esprit et la matière, à
 "l'égalité de l'esprit et de la beauté, de l'homme et de la
 "femme, l'espérance musulmane comme une nécessité
 "religieuse, l'affranchissement de la femme, et sa
 "participation au pouvoir suprême, ce que nous
 "avons vu les maîtres faire. At the end of the 3^d
 "chapter of the 3^d Book, in which LeBlanc gives these
 "particulars, he adds the pleasing remark, that the
 "Homerides are disposed, have followed different careers.
 "Especially had been named members of the scientific
 "commission sent into Africa, and has published a
 "remarkable Book about the colonisation of Algeria. —
 "Various places are accordingly disputed for the
 "honour of being Homer's birth place, they who, I am
 "named in the following two Lines:
 "Smyrna, Rhodes, Salamis
 "Salamis, Chios, Argos, Aethene. ^{Thales? P. 119, 120.}
 "In the Church of San Francisco, the Homer, or Homer's
 "honour were celebrated for the deceased J. F. Zucc. I cannot at

256
 A great many people assisted all a round dusk in black,
 from the altar & front the choir there was a great deal
 of singing, & much was celebrated - candles were burning,
 candles lighted & put out again - those who assisted had to run
 to kneel & to sit down - at 12 the whole was over & I was
 glad, when I was home again - Gustavus Goetting the
 geographer with his clerk & supercargo Mann called upon me.
 Goetting is a good looking & very pleasant young man, & he
 speaks Spanish correctly. Mann is still backward behind him
 both in civility and the Spanish language - I read in
 the till near three o'clock in the morning a rather insignificant
 but interesting English book, called / containing numerous stories
 which I had borrowed from the reading Room ^{for my guests people}
 Sunday, 29 April. I was very late, after breakfast I mounted
 my rather insignificant horse, and rode to Chorrillos, the dis-
 tance was not disagreeably long - the road is sandy,
 the fields on both sides little cultivated, frequently barren - in
 the left at some distance, there is some row of hills & moun-
 tains rise one above the other - to the right, about half
 way, a little off the high road, lies the village of Miraflores,
 always distinguishable on account of two steeples which
 adorn the houses - further on, at any short distance before
 reaching Chorrillos, you see to the right a church dedicated
 to la Señora del Platanillo, close to a ravine, which runs to
 the beach. The place is clearly visible a head of great
 trees the Cerro de San Mateo, a very remarkable hill, and the
 front of which the village of Chorrillos - I rode to the house
 where I was well at lunch, what our conversation had
 spoken of was keeping up. There were sitting under the table
 the himself his wife & 3 children, 2 girls & 1 boy. Francisco, father,
 Juana, mother, the youngest Leonardo was not yet 1 year old

257

told of his nephews, Carlos, Enrique, son of his brother Henry and Emily,
 the teacher Lylla, her mother-in-law D. Panchita, D. Estrella, a single
 handsome cousin Dolores, Azara, her brother Leocadio, together
 a person. I remained some time, after which I went with
 Wright to pay a visit to Bergmanns. I saw only D. Federico,
 Augusta & Juvenicia, the intimate friend of the house, - the
 eldest daughter Sophia, who is somewhat pensive is very ill since
 Friday. D. Mariana Matamoros de Tristram I did not find at
 home; neither was Mr. Wayne visible. - with Wayne I con-
 versed half an hour - On day in Sunday Quasimodo, when
 breakfast was sent from all churches. - D. Estrella & I
 went to see the Indian Charrotes, but saw just two laps -
 she is always particularly towards me. D. Panchita &
 the housewife Dolores had gone out to attend to their breakfast
 & had not yet returned. D. Estrella gave me an excellent
 bunch of hair, a magical Osters, there. All the boy had
 taken the horse to water, so that it was past 3h, when I
 started. I galloped nearly the whole way: from Ofendin's
 Ranch to the Potos I rode in 50 minutes, then to my
 house in 10 more - Only Garland dined with us. - There
 were Charrotes, Kinckel and Lambel's, Carradine's &
 Pando's. I lay down after dinner - (Tina & Villanov)
 took tea with us - I went to bed early & very sleepy.
 Monday 20 April. - (H. at 11 o'clock a.m.) 74 F = 184 R.
 Tuesday 21 " " 5 " p.m. 75 " 19. After leaving
 my long expected friends the couple of Womers, Fichtel in
 Hamburg by Daniel Schutte arrived, but though they are pretty
 enough, we were all of us dreadfully annoyed with the light
 manner, in which they were worked, the jaggedness and
 of which the thin framework is made: is beyond measure
 slight; it is not solid, but veneered, and this veneering is

258
 of this sign. Indeed, I think, moreover it is not suited to the
 ordinary wood underneath, but merely glued, so that in many
 places it is broken off & must be fastened again. The round
 table came packed in ~~in~~ a thin wooden case in the most
 negligent manner possible, without being at all covered over
 with paper, so that its varnish was completely lost & gone,
 even to be so disappointed, after the extravagant cost of this
 furniture, is most abominable. Orget & Higgerson, in passing,
 the 14 packages furniture at a low rate, say in bulk.
 In the Consejo of to-day appeared the changes which has taken
 place in Castilla's ministry, owing no doubt to the continual
 Perfidies, which have appeared in the papers against Manuel
 del Rio, who has hitherto been minister of finance. (Carpio,
 minister of the Interior, has resigned; Manuel del Rio has taken
 his place, - Morabena, hitherto minister of war, now almost, is
 made minister of finance; and Rufino Latorre, Sr. de Pinar
 del Rio, now, minister of war. Sr. Sag. Latorre continues minister
 of the Interior & takes the finance under his charge until the return
 of Rodriguez Morabena.
 Wednesday 22 April Madrid 74. 1846. The whole day was
 again busily employed with the furniture, one carpenter spent
 the day, another gave notice in the latter. In the evening
 the library books came and the two papers for books were by
 Mr. of Almans arrived; these were beautifully & carefully
 worked, which we saw, when we opened them containing
 Thursday 23 April in the morning. Mad week opening of
 boxes, having the furniture carried up stairs & getting
 every thing ready for our dinner-party the whole fore-
 noon till 6 o'clock passed away very rapidly. In the
 morning I went to Latorre, with the object to invite
 them likewise, but, as the Clerk, le chamberlain & le conseil

259

"I have told you, that Mr. L. M. was ill in bed, & Mrs. M. Minimal
 not yet visible, because she was not dressed (which I learned after-
 wards, even after the case). I saw neither the one nor the
 other & was there imped. I found visiting them. - Last night
 George, the youngest brother of Thomas & Ben. Conroy,
 clerk to the farmers in Callao, sent his card with a
 razor. He is said to have been melancholy for a long time
 past, others say, that he has been much given to drink. -
 Tomorrow morning early he will be buried in the English
 churchyard at Bellavista. At 1 o'clock the following appeared
 gradually in our Parlor a drawing Room, which with
 the new furniture looks now very pretty, & towards 6 o'clock
 we sat down to dinner. Mairé at the head of the table, to
 his right, Ray Saldan, who for the present has under his charge
 the ministry of the Exterior relations exterior, which is
 properly his own, that of Interior, or the Interior, which
 Manuel del Rio refuses to admit - and that of Hacienda, or
 finance, until the arrival of Mendive. - & that of Guerra
 until Echazague, Secretario de Estado, always leaves to absent
 himself from the Consejo. - There are present he is the great
 man of the republic, of which he is not a little proud, Ramon
 Castilla, the president, is an honest man of common sense
 without any decoration. - next to Ray Saldan, O'Higgins,
 Velasco, Delgado, Rivarola, Hays, (Godfrey's Supercargo),
 Francisco Zúñiga, with whom I conversed myself much
 at dinner, J. M. de Villamil, who is at present very
 much down in the mouth, Enriquez, who looks very pretty
 today, Juan, of whom Mairé told me, that he was in bad
 humor, because we had not invited the two young De-
 -mouris, Farland, old Mr. Dugmann & young Dugmann
 who is very amiable. - The Mairé had as usual

260
 various little tables, rattan, with and without, a coal furnace,
 desk, yet I thought, that the whole would be very nicely;
 even after dinner I sat and disappeared & afterwards lay
 down in Isaac's room, to awake at noon, 11 & took some
 leave, which was certainly not over-judicious, also I cannot
 left early, but instead of him old friends came in, and with
 looking at the pictures & engravings, which I have brought
 with me, I was paid away agreeably enough, it
 was 11, before the party broke up.
 Friday 24th ap. I was very sleepy, & slept long. In the morning
 I wrote a strong letter to Maria & Reichenow of Hamburg, which
 Indefrey promised me yesterday, to deliver personally. It
 at 2nd Clock PM. 74 to 184 R. My guide for Leipzig came up, in
 velvet, black, mulberry, black varnished Cast-iron & oil cloth, but
 for needles could I find a purchaser.
 Saturday 25th ap. I had Mispion & Taylor Horn with me, to
 look at the velvet, but the former offered me 18 m. sp, for two
 a piece for me. - for the latter their quality was not fine enough,
 they with needles could I do any thing. Manuel des
 Rio has refused admitting the ministry of the Interior (des
 Interieurs).
 Sunday 26th ap. I paid visits in the morning from 10 to 3,
 but found hardly any one at home. I left my card with
 Maximilian Rinas, formerly director of the Lima museum,
 now professor of Lima, who had called upon me the other day,
 with Carl W. de Sena Couture, with natary Wittenberg, with
 Wölzriegel who lives at Alcega's & with D. Mammula, Rinas
 wife of Juan. Aliaga, "el buticador", the only one, whom I
 found at home, were Cadete, Lima's wife. she is very young
 and rather good looking, but in her conversations is rather
 simple. I however remained with her some time.

261

the lawyer, Doctor, Fernal Ingenua, who is by no means disagreeable.
 He is a man whom I knew 1877 and of in the same or in the Court,
 when I made my journey with there, & who was at that time
 rather pretty. - she was then married to Owing, who died soon
 after & married since a Spanish Dominican. She is still fair,
 as she then was, but her very much changed for the worse.
 she looks old & strongly, wrapped up in large shawl. - I was
 dining with Charles Dugmann, Garland with Davis,
 managers of Hagan's house. - there we had only Bismarck and
 dinner. After dinner Mary, Miss - Exordina went
 I walked to the Alameda del Aho. there being a bullfight
 in la plaza del Aho, a good many people were promenading,
 & the carriage road ^{in the middle of the avenue} was filled with carriages, which were
 almost full. these carriages are full of ladies, who drive
 faster, in two or three cars. - A good many small tables
 there out a row, where Negresco send agreements des pairs
 to their customers. - In the Alameda further on than
 el Aho not a human being was visible. - At about sun set,
 say 6 o'clock, the fights were over, and the Raja disengaged
 himself of the spectators, of whom by far the greater
 part consisted of the low rabble, black & mulattoes instead
 of "Capadas". Troops had also formed ranks
 of the night. - they were marching home - to their homes
 with music the crowd was pretty dense from el Aho
 that the "Alameda", the streets, over the bridge, which
 was lined with lookers on, as far as la plaza - Garland,
 Bismarck & all Villamil took tea with us -
 Monday 27 Apr. To-day the Arch Bishop, Juan Pizarro
 was formally & solemnly installed in the archiepiscopal
 palace - He at 5 p.m. 74 F-1876 R.
 Tuesday 28 Apr. As what I will do I cannot effect any sale

263

hardly any difference yet. At 11 a.m. 73 F = 18 R. At 7 1/2 p.m. neither may have
7th F = 17 1/2 R.

Thursday 30 Ap. In the morning the sky is covered with clouds. The in my
room at 8 1/2 a.m. 73 F = 18 R. outside door 72 F = 17 1/2 R. At 1 o'clock I went
by a questionnaire to le Ministre, the French chargé d'affaires, here the following
appointed: Nocapente, chargé d'affaires for the Equator. - Lima Voteyra for
the Coast, Consul General - Barratta, Consul General for the Cape
Verde Islands for Lascivia - Barton, provisional chargé for England,
first for the U.S. The object, they seemed, was to take into consideration
- a declaration of the Peruvian government, dated 17 April, &
published in the Peruvian papers, in which they declare, that
foreign diplomat agents are not to intervene or to interpose
in any claims, which their countrymen may have to make
in this country, - all agreed, that such a principle could not
be admitted and the majority determined upon protesting against
the same - Barratta said, that he had already acknowledged
the receipt of Say Soliman's official note - Vicente Nocapente,
tho' he said, that he perfectly agreed with the contents of
his colleague, yet he could not possibly express himself in
decided terms, because his government entertained more or
less the same opinion as the Peruvian government. - L
Munoz was the principal spokesman: - the former
translated aloud into Spanish his answer to the Gov.
which pleased me much. Francisco also read his - He said
that he is already in open warfare with the Peruvian gov.
on account of a claim, which a certain Alexander B. Norris
of Anguilla makes thru' his medium against the Gov. of Peru
for the same Peruvian and regarding which subject he & Say
Soliman have commenced a violent correspondence, understood
neither Spanish nor French. - then first Barton translated to
him what had been said & decided upon & then I translated

264

to him into English. Le Moin's French letter to the Govt. I walked heron with Oswald; the poor man & his family have suffered much of sickness since the Cascade, they have now returned to Altop & thence they are going to remain to the cattle de ^{San} José, where they have taken shelter. I delivered my letter to Pedro Utrera, 31 pieces & 450 of. In Pedro Utrera, the only sale, I have made in the month.

Friday 2 May. In the morning I visited my flag & sent a card to Le Moin. In the afternoon I sent my note protesting against the declaration of 17 April. At 4 pm. I was in my room 73-184R. (I saw nothing particular) as little as Saturday 2 May.

Sunday 3 May. I arrived at night with my new set of garments, which I had brought with me, called "the little Quipipul", then Muelwright, the St. American, a very pleasant man, promoter of marriage & railroads, joined me at long visit. I called afterwards only upon Mr. Rocafranca, L. Balboa, rather affected, but otherwise not disagreeable. Her room was full of visitors; on my return to my house, I had with me (the Mayor Kapote had already called) Luchanides, a very little Frenchman, Vicente Rocafranca, a very pleasant, lively, active man, returned from Orizaba, given him some loco loco mala a standard singer, - and Santiago Estia, the rich land proprietor from Rio, who during my absence governed in Lima for a short time: he is for some disagreeable. - One black female Cook had left us suddenly without any cause. - One Angela had to wait, Luchanides & Estia, who never speak to each other, dined with us as usual, - the evening as always spent quietly at home, accompanied by the two just named. Juan is seldom at home. I myself again, when three times by the corner to give me Via Libre before. We have now finished

265

I started & commenced *Tocidos de moribus Humanorum*, which is more difficult, also interesting, but in my opinion not quite so much as *Sallust*.

Monday 4 May. Juan Fuenegra, the Mexican Consul General, also young Antonio, Juan, who works in Don Pedro's mint, called & took me a good deal of time - I am busy with my books but cannot tell any thing.

Tuesday 5 May. This morning I was a long time with Plancher endeavouring to understand how he arranged the accounts for my house with the *Alforges de la Concepcion* - The Villamil took up more than an hour with useless conversation. He at 7 p.m. in my room to F. 184 R.

Wednesday 6 May nothing

Thursday 7 May. Francisco Santerreman, a young man from Lima, Peruvian, who was brought up here in Lima several years ago, a cousin of D. Gertrudis and of Dolores Alvar, called in the evening. He is impetuous. I was glad, when he left at 11 o'clock, I went out to the reading Room. I found Wagners there, who by the by had called upon me in the morning. He asked me to play a game of chess with him, which I did & gained. I then sat down with Jackson, a clerk at Wagners', who is considered as good a player as Wagners. I think he is inferior to Wagners, but superior to me. He had one, that is to say, he made some losses my guests & as it was near 11 o'clock, we broke up. The steamer *Peru* came in our anchor at 11 o'clock (the 7th) 17 March. What time from England?

Friday 8 May, my sister Maria's birth day. I received a kind letter gifting from Santiago of 25 Feb/17 March. At 9 a.m. the 7th Feb 18 R. Somewhat later I received three 1846 letters from Schubert from Alibi Horn. - the latter contains nothing; the former send me all of my previous

266
 Bonds at 38%. They end most on 7 Jan'y 1844, £2007 - and I
 now get back for them on 11 February 44. 12. 11. 4. 6. £3456, gain
 1300 £ upon 2007 £. or for a little more than 2 years 62 %
 which is not a bad spec. - After having taken my train
 from Lytham I went at 10. 11. to the reading room
 where I played 2 games at chess with Jackson. I gained
 the first & lost the second. - The Commission continues
 interesting news from Europe, of which the following is
 the Resolutions: Sir Robert Peel is likely to carry a Bill,
 which allows the free importation of Corn into England, the
 speech in which he proposes this measure, is considered to be
 one of the most eloquent, which has ever been spoken in the
 House of Commons. On 22nd January the Queen had opened par-
 liament - The Commission adds, that perhaps the time is not far
 distant, when Whigs & moderate Tories or Conservatives will be
 amalgamated, when Lord John Russell & Sir Robert Peel will be members of
 one ministry - an amendment of Mr. Milnes against the
 new measure was lost with 248 against 337 votes - On 27th
 December, the day I arrived in Calcutta in the Commodore, a
 hard-fought battle has been fought & gained by the English against
 the Sikhs in the C. India. The English have been strong
 and commanded by Sir Henry Havelock, the Sikhs, known men
 with a banner headed by Rudekade Gulab Singh, one
 of the most influential Chiefs in the Kingdom of Lahore.
 4000 English were wounded & killed, amongst the latter
 about 200 officers, one of whom is General Sale, the hero of
 Jellalabad in the unfortunate expedition against Cabul.
 900000 men fell into the hands of the English, who then
 marched upon Lahore - In France England is said to
 be inclined to follow Sir Robert's policy as regards free
 Trade. The situation of the French in Algeria is not

267

the very best equipped. Both England & France will not interfere with Madagascar, where they were beaten by the natives. See p. 140. - Switzerland is far from quiet - A conspiracy in the Duchy of Tessen which exploded on 22 & 23 February in Cracovia has been put down. On 24 February the Cracovians gave a victory over the Austrian General Goltz. On 27 March Russian troops entered the town & Austrians were to follow next day. Also in Galicia there was a rising of the Nobles against the Austrian Government, but the lower classes took part with the Austrians & many of the Nobility were killed. - In Spain Narvaiz, captain general of the troops, President of the Council of States and Minister of war, has resigned. - W. Wheaton has been sent from the U.S. to Europe, in order to endeavor to conclude a Commercial Treaty between the two countries: this at least does not look wasteful. - The Times has a long article in which it ^{very} strongly tries to prevent Mexico from falling altogether into the hands of the U.S. would be that it should abandon the republican & return to monarchical principles with a Spanish prince as King. The U.S. has said an armistice for California - War between Nueva Granada and Ecuador seems not to be impossible. - Both Friday & Saturday 7 May I was busy with my correspondences for the steamer - I sent my velvet & varnished black calashes to Puerto, my old black Order clothes back some days ago. My new last Guard of Honourment I sent to W.H. Towner: thus I hold only 2 pairs of black trousers with white or Texian.

Sunday 10 May. I am late for all these night I have been reading in bed till a late hour. "Faint Cliffs" by Butler, interesting, but in my opinion inferior to that

263

construction, because of a highwayman. Butcher has made an interesting article: the year, when the story is supposed to have happened is not stated, but I hesitate about the end of last century or still 11 years further back; - and Butcher speaks of Clifford carrying a "steel pen" with him, - undoubtedly an anachronism. - Till about 1 I was busy in my office; and then went out to pay visits, to S. Ferrer, Carrasco, about Talbano, & not unpleasantly. In Mr. Aguado, brother-in-law of the Talbano, he having married their sister, he is a great friend of Māng's - he lives at San Talbano; he was not at home; I left my Card. - Then to S. Panabito's. There, she looked 10 days more like pretty than at other times, when I had seen her. I was very polite, & she told me, that towards the end of July she must make a voyage & journey to Chuguisaca, in the neighbourhood of which place she has some property. S. Ignacia Talbano was not in. At S. Estrella's, who has her rooms very nicely furnished, I met an old gentleman, whom I had seen in other houses - he looked very miserable & sickly: when he had left. Estrella told me, that it was Salazar y Uguisano, a man who on various occasions has acted an important part in the American republics. Estrella took us to her bedroom: on each side of her bed a China handsome chamberpot was visible, standing under a chair - From Estrella I went to S. Villamil, who was not in, then to the Arroyo; S. Dávila is always very friendly: she is very stout and getting old; only Nina was visible under her mother - Marcella, Remate, Dávila a clerk at Muth's, S. Elías and there - they all left with the exception of Maricotta who remained till I went. I finished my round with pleasant visit at S. Quirós & his wife & Rafaela. Only

261

Fastened down in the sea. I have decided with the two young
 Regiments to go with them in the next full night. I intended to
 at length with Rumbach from Hamburg & Bremen
 who has arrived in Panama. Young Alvarado has decided to
 establish himself as a branch house of Meyer, Stern & Co.
 In Callao arrived 23rd days found everything in a hurry. I
 slept a few moments & went to my office to write. The 24th-25th.
 at 7 o'clock my room.

Monday 20 May, my birthday, which was celebrated two years ago!
 last year I was in Venice. To-day, the day passed under quietly
 as every other. The steamer arrived from the South. I rec-
 d. of Schmitt & K. with some fair sales. Mr. Sander did not
 come up to "Callao".

Tuesday 21 May. Every morning for the steamer in the N.
 and in the S. After dinner my samples came up. I made
 some notes to Berthel, And. Mago, Campos & Estrada. My
 Moustiques de Laine are beautiful, but much too dear -
 of cotton ordinary printed blisp, enormously large quantities
 in our new market. ordinary printed plates, figural cotton, with
 I must, go off by 10 o'clock for Mayaguez. I was busy till 10 o'clock
 writing.

Wednesday 22 May. Fastened has been winding till 3 in
 the morning. After that the whole night through. The
 line left for the South, the Cheli for Panama. In the
 morning the days are almost cloudy; towards 10 o'clock
 some clouds but no rain.

Thursday 23 May. At 10, I was in my room in the 7th-10th
 In the evening I paid a visit with Maria's Ensigna, whom
 I fetched from Dona Danchida La Torre, to the Corral:
 there was a large family singing & playing. There was Dr.
 Ramona, the mother, an elderly lady, always very friendly,

270

her daughter Rosita who has passed the years of her best youth, she has a great name in Lima as an excellent piano player. She sang a duo with Enriqueta, which I did not like at all. She sings again completely overpowered & swallowed up Enriqueta's sweet tones. — further two young girls, orphans, Felita and Margarita Eguigure, children of Rosita's older sister, the latter who took a chain between Meigs & myself, pleased me much. she is very pale, but pretty, and in conversation very agreeable. I talked a good deal with her. — then there were Mercedes Costarrida, the wife of Francisco Villanueva, a married man. she was once considered a beauty. she has preserved her fine voice and sings prettily. her sister Matilde is not worth mentioning. — He remained rather long, and at home as before. Ninoke, old Contreras, de Villavicencio a General, from Páto, who has married Jacala, the sister of the Tabares. he is a good friend of Meigs' — both unfortunately extremely deaf. — He was a guarder paid about 6 blocks before he would leave.

Friday 15 May. I cannot get rid of the Monsieur de Laine. They are much too dear. They cost 1000, expense duty and there is 10 rial, and he takes the highest offer, which I have had is 2 m. 1/2, which upon nearly 3000 yards would leave a top of 13 rial per yard or nearly 250. — That is ~~not~~ during which a survey the second was an impertinent answer from Don Solano, in which he says that in General he does not recognize the Junta representativa, nor el presidente. — From Lima 10 of Valt. I received a letter & assignment of 240 marks, at the recommendation of C. W. Schultze. — I fear I shall not be able to do much good with them.

Saturday 16 May at 10 a.m. IV. 6973 I left. Yesterday four persons have been robbed on the Chorrillos Road, the one, Trovino

271

Peter, Gargano, Cookkeeper, the other three Taverne, the Dominican council
 general in Taverne, el mayor de Estado. I do not which. At 9 o'clock I
 went to the Reading Room. I commenced reading the Atlas, but did not
 find any particular news, only those which p. 256 I copied from the
 Comercio more in detail. The house of Commons have voted their
 thanks to the army which gained the victory in the East Indies against
 the forces of China. When Haynes came in, he asked me to play a
 rubber at whist, which I did, he, Puffer and Almendarez, a Chilean,
 one of the two Editors of the Comercio, the American, Cookkeeper and
 Dugmore's cousin, I second and afterwards Puffer and one of his
 I played three rubbers & lost three, with occasional playings at home
 Maing had games off at vengance & Monte, with old Villanuel,
 Kienke, Garland's Don Matheo. In the reading room Jackson
 paid at chess with Berens a German Clerk at Rodewald's -
 and others played Billiards. I was wounded at the library, where
 the German took, calling Haynes, my dear fellow. Puffer invited
 me to dine with him to-morrow, which I refused.

Sunday 17 May, a fine day with sun & clouds. At 12 P.M.
 After having written the foregoing, I read Torner's history of the
 present war, which is both more interesting than amusing, &
 am whilst away my leisure moments, which I have but
 in many (wasting in clear my diary of last year and paper
 myself for my later upon occupy however a good deal of my
 time. At 10 Maing's Son's & I dined. I walked to La Monja's
 but were not received, under pretence, that they were not at home.
 to the church, who were in the other & then to the Caravan. Mrs
 Caravan, Inga, a daughter of old Felix Balgo, who had during
 my absence, in an insignificant, but otherwise pleasant
 manner. Maing's then drove home. I paid a visit to Schmeiger,
 who was not visible, I left my card. - then to Marcela Molina
 wife of Domingo Tristan, the known "arriga" of the Ball

272

whose conversation is very agreeable. Twenty years ago she was stout, majestic and perhaps the handsomest woman Lima now she has become thin, but is still good looking. Her daughter Mercedes was unwell & not visible, - her little daughter Rosaura was. - D'Lepe, a very old ugly man, came in. - I also went to S. Inguiera Triadan, who is now old & ugly, her daughter who has lately married Sanfranco, was with her, she is shockingly plain. Her son Florentino, "agudante del Gobierno", a military man with a black beard, looks like a cut throat. Several old gentlemen were present, - I knew only Guealan, who has made his fortune by gambling - Juan Bravo to Chorrillos. - Guealan & Rimche dined with us, - there was a ball-light, Maria's & daughter's drove, I walked with Rimche to the Alameda, which was crowded with people - The evening quietly at home. Old Villanueva is our regular Tortelito.

Monday 18 May. Th. at 4 p.m. 68 F. 66 H.

Tuesday 19 May. Th. at 5 p.m. 70 H. 68 F. 66 H. In the evening I went to the reading room, where I lost 2 games chess to Jackson and gained the rubber which which I played the end with Chessman, Bayman's bookkeeper, the other with Taylor's Jackson Clock against Hayes and Hernandez, one of the Comercio's Editors.

Wednesday 20 May. To my surprise I received a letter from L. Clavel, a friend of Ulf's, who at the recommendation of Schuller, brings me 24 musketeers, which however I cannot sell.

Thursday 21 May, Ascension Day. During the morning I remained quietly at home in my room, reading, writing and particularly receiving my post with the German post, accompanying pretty things, which Sieverling had made over a present of Christmas 1862. - I went out to Chorrillos - Rimche Guealan dined with us, after dinner I conversed myself with Chiff, - and Purmer came to take

the with us. He remained till 9th, about 11th left. - Last night Capt. Colle of the Prince was with us. - Marig. It is quite clear, is determined not to go with me to Europe, - and I am the other hand one as resolved not to live his way whole life time. - That will be the result. I cannot say. I cannot gulf -

Friday 22 May. Nothing worth mentioning.

Saturday 23 May. In the morning early Stanton called upon me: at a late hour to write a note to him at S. Magnus, in which we wish to consult about the Government's answer to our Note (see 18 May) Collyer's case of opinion, that ad the letters. By Stanton is correct & that General Gonsal have in reality no Diplomatical Character, that it was determined, that we should merely acknowledge receipt of the last Note. - In the Porcane of Wednesday a decree is published, which amongst other military men has caused general discontent, the following is the paragraph, which displeases. "A Indoles militares a quienes se daba candidades por apotes y habianse servido en los titulos Directorio, Regeneracion o Confederacion, se les relajara el tiempo de estos servicios, como si no hubiesen pertenecido al periodo lo que entonces y por via de gracia habianse peritido de les cargara a la parte del tiempo en que legalmente hayan ganado sueldo" - Marig's brother, Sr. Mariano, the General's friend, with whom we are on bad terms, not because we dislike him, but because Sr. will have no acquaintance with his wife Juana Rojas, a woman in former years of doubtful reputation, and because Sr. Mariano says, that he cannot like any person, who takes his wife. - I say, Sr. Mariano has been gradually getting black, owing to a kind of skin growing over & over the eyeball. - yesterday an operation has been performed, which has turned out well. - Late in the evening I went to the Reading Room, - after having read a little

276

Hayne came & with him, Almondo Aguirre & Jackson I played
Whist till nearly 11. This is a pleasant way, to spend our leisure
time.

Sunday 24 May. In the morning I went over to Remick, who
^{was} not well. On Thursday night at 11 o'clock he has had an
attack, which I consider to have been dangerous, to me it
seems to have been a mild fit of apoplexy. He had giddiness,
on expressions upon his cheeks in an attempt to pronounce his
speaking, & besides, he said, he felt clearly & distinctly, how the
blood rushed up & down, thro' his whole body. Later, his physician
prescribed hot foot-baths, which he used him. However last night
he had another attack, tho' less strong - and this morning he
looked still very poorly, tho' he said, that he felt no at. well -
I fear very much, that Hermanns himself will not live
long. Mary tells me, that he has had such attacks as this
more than once -

Afterwards I paid visit, - my first was to
Bernice Elias. I did not find him at home, but some dis-
agreeable female - not his wife, who is in Chili - with whom
I conversed a few words. - thence I went to Mr Hayne, with
whom I remained a considerable while and spent the time
pleasantly enough. I like her, tho' I know, that generally speak-
ing she has but few, if any, friends. Old Villamil & old Almondo
Castaneda, the father in law of Eusebio Villamil called -
My next visit was to the Countess. D. Rosales was playing on
the piano admired by a number of gentlemen most French,
who were sitting round. Two of the younger girls came in,
but as I had not taken my seat upon the sofa near
old D. Rosales, my conversation was limited to her -
my last visit was to Godicados. I remained a pretty long
time, conversing with Mrs C. an agreeable woman: also the
daughters, Julia & Matilda, tho' not pretty, living extremely

pat. pleased me. - various gentlemen were there besides me. - At home only Melitius, Gelabes, Garland dined with us. - also Juan, he for a considerable not having gone to Churillo, so spent the day with Benjamin. - After dinner I took a walk with Garland in the Hammock, which Mr. Alling? drove with Louis' Command in the Calcein, as she was in the habit of doing. - At home I finished Putnam's Paul Cliffs for the second time, and at 8 went up stairs to take tea. We played a rubber at whist for tea & spent a dull evening -

Monday 10 May. The cloudy weather has decidedly set in. Was up at 10 a.m. by Fresh B. - The Vornano of last Saturday, in short editorial article, treats on what Consuls are allowed to do & not to do. says that the Consuls of Sardinia, Great Britain and Denmark have gone out of their sphere in protesting against the Government's declaration, to which I refer in 30 April, see also 15 & 25 May - this article goes still further & maintains, that it is in effect, to allow Consuls to hoist their flag and to place their arms on their door. - Barratta came to me in the evening, quite excited on account of the repeated insults, which, he says, are being heaped upon us, and he thinks of inserting Remisidos anonymous in the Gazzetta in answer to the Government's declaration; - I then again told me that my thoughts of remaining quiet and of not saying a word. - with my flag & arms I told him, I would not make any alteration. - if the Government were to take them down by force, they may be so, because I cannot resist. - but by my own accord I shall not take them down. Another and perhaps the principal object of the Barratta's visit was to ascertain in indirect mode to enter into a correspondence of his various articles from Genoa, of which he showed

276
 me the whole drawn out by him. The amount would be abt
 400000 ff. and he only wishes me to secure him the amount
 of the gain after I myself have made 50 or 60 p. Net - He
 is concerned, that such a speculation would bear more
 than 100 p. - I myself believe, he may be right, if the
 goods received be sold by retail, but by wholesale, I
 have not such an opinion of it, because, as there are
 but few persons here, whose trade lies in that line, they
 can easily combine & make their own terms, which for
 want of competition the importers will ultimately be obliged
 to accept - Moreover I have no money besides the
 120000 ff. at 60 R, at my disposal, & thus I do not wish
 to risk the rest.

Tuesday 26 May. The white Shiverings in Callao sold to
 Doreck, have turned out sea damaged - He at 12 1/2 p. F. 17 p. R.
 Rimke, who is partly, dined with us, he ate mostly some fresh trout
 which Maing had made for him. In the evening, whiled at tea,
 old Mr. Jesus Bedago, wife of Ecuador, called, she is very affable
 & the peak of politeness; - nothing pleasant - with her comes
 a pretty quivering girl, Rosarita Tade, born in Madrid, she
 may be about 17 or 18 years of age; she is rather dark, but
 her dark eyes, mouth, lips, teeth are beautiful; only her
 nose is much much too large.

Wednesday 27 May. At noon 7 p. F. 17 p. R. I have again
 a stiff neck & pain in the same, as I had in February -
 In yesterday's Comercio is an excellent article against the
 more than once mentioned Government's declaration to the
 diplomatic agents of 17 April - The Spanish Equador arrived
 in Valparaiso on 6 May. This evening we had a visit from
 D. Jesus Castaneda with his little son Daniel, he is young
 but rather very pretty, not particularly agreeable; the boy

like a little mulatto.

Thursday 28 May. Extract from yesterday's Comercio.

Santa Cruz & Guamarra conspired against and deposed La Fuente International in 1823 - La Fuente betrayed Páez Aguirre in Trujillo in the same year. - Torre Tagle betrayed Bolívar & was new to the Spaniards in 1824 - Guamarra betrayed general Lamar in 1829 after the battle of Portico, and at the same time La Fuente deposed Urdinola in Lima. - Castellar, when chief of the staff of Guamarra in 1832 was denounced, as conspiring against him, was imprisoned in Callao & banished to Chile - Bermudez made a revolution in 1832 against Obiseco, and in the same year Echegaray, Alondo & Medina did the same against Bermudez & deposed him in Maguango. - Obiseco & Páez betrayed Santa Cruz in 1838 at the time of the confederation - Vicuña betrays the Regeneration betrayed Guamarra. San Roman, Vicuña, January 1842. Towards the end of the same year, when Guamarra captured and was against Bolívar & died at Ingavi, he suspected that Bermudez was conspiring against him in Lima. - Vidal & La Fuente towards the end of July 1842 made a revolution against the same. A fortnight or three weeks later Torrico made another revolution against the same. - Castellar towards the end of 1842, being hid in Lima, conspired against Vidal & La Fuente, but did not succeed. - Vicuña betrayed Vidal 1843 & made himself Director. - Elias betrayed Vicuña 1844. - Some treasures are still wound in the interesting test. At the beginning of the Colombian Postwar, Santa Cruz being supposed to be at the bottom, made a revolution against Bolívar - In February 1838 Salaverry against Obiseco. - Bermudez afterwards betrays against the general Vallenar-Rioja - 1845 General Páez passed on word the troops to Vicuña - "es de ad infinitum." - At 12 PM. 1845 Friday 29 May, nothing - Saturday 30 May. The Maypo arrived

1814				
Januar	erst	ganz	ganz	ganz
1	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1	
16	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1 1	
23	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1 2	
		Jac. & Phil. Lilié	1	3. 4
März				
6	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1	
12	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1	
18	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	2	
27	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1 1	5. 1
April				
3	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	2 1	
8	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié		3
17	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	2 3	4. 7
May				
19	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	2	
29	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1 1	
30	Philipp Lilié	Jacob Lilié	1 1	4. 2
				16. 14
				30

Enclosure 1

1814	Gemeindefürsorge				Kirchliche Fürsorge			
Februar	ganz	7	8	9	ganz	7	8	9
1	Joh. Gröpel	2	1					
3	Wth. Matthies	1						
6	Jam. Charlton	2						
11					Jac. Lillie	1		
12	Jac. Lillie	1						
	Luc. Willink	1	1					
17					Jac. Lillie	2	1	
19					Jac. Lillie	1		
20	Joh. Gröpel	1						
21					Jac. Lillie	1	3	
24	Wth. Wall	1						
27	Jac. Lillie	1			Jac. Lillie	4		
	Phil. Lillie	1						
28	Wth. Wall	1	1	12. 2. 1				5. 8
März								
6	Wth. Mar- thianow	1			Jac. Lillie	2	2	
	Gas. Gröpel	1						
7					Jac. Lillie	1		
13	Jam. Charlton	1						
17	Wth. Wall	1						
19					Jac. Lillie	1		
20	Joh. Gröpel	2						
27					Phil. Lillie	1		
30	Jac. Lillie	1	1					
	Peter Olov	1						
31	Wth. Wall	1	8	2. 0				4. 3

Enclosure 2

1814	Gewöhnlicher Besuch				Ebenbürtiger Besuch			
April	gänger	g	u	Summa	gänger	g	u	Summa
1					Jacob Lilié	1	1	
2					Phil. Lilié	1		
3					Jacob Lilié	1		
5					Jacob Lilié	1	1	
6	Jam. Charlton	2	1					
8	Jac. Lilié	1	3					
11	Phil. Lilié	1	1		Jacob Lilié	2		
14					Jacob Lilié	2		
15					Phil. Lilié	1		
17					Jacob Lilié	1		
20					Jac. Lilié	1	1	
22	Phil. Lilié	1						
23	Emil Voss	1						
24	Jac. Lilié				Jac. Lilié	4	3	
29	Phil. Lilié	1		7. 5. 0				11. 10
May								
5	Wih. Wall	2						
8	Wih. Wall	1						
10	Wih. Wall	2						
11	Jac. Lilié	1	1					
12	Jac. Lilié	2	1					
	Wih. Wall	2						
13					Jac. Lilié	2		
15					Jac. Lilié	1	3	
17					Jac. Lilié	3		
19					Jac. Lilié	1	1	
19	Jul. Gröpel	3		8. 7. 0				4. 7

Enclosure 3

1814	Opweſenlijke Tijden			Looſſen Tijden		
Jany	ya ya ..	3	10	ya ya ..	7	10
5				Jac. Lilié	2	1
11				Jac. Lilié	1	1
17	Philipp Lilié	1				
18				Jac. Lilié	1	3
23	Jacob Lilié	1				
27	Jacob Lilié	3	2	Jac. Lilié	1	4.6
	Phil. Lilié	1	5.3.0			
August						
19				Jacob Lilié	1	
20	Co's. Gräfel	4				
21	Jul. Gräfel	1				
	Luc. Wellink	1	1			
22	Wth. Notthijſen	5				
23				Jacob Lilié	1	2
24	Jac. Lilié	1		Jacob Lilié	1	
25	Jac. Lilié	1		Jacob Lilié	1	2
27				Jacob Lilié	3	1
28	Jac. Lilié	2	15.1.0			6.6
						43.46
						89

Enclosure 4

275
 she brought me only two letters, but both very friendly, the one
 from J. J. Mayer, of St. Gall, who writes from L. Alexander of Glasgow.
 In last night's Commerce or a Hemiside from General Medina,
 in which he asserts, that he had nothing to do with the abrogation
 of Magninquay - Saturday evening I went to the
 Reading Rooms and lost three games of chess against Jackson.
 I cannot perfectly play against him -
 Sunday 31 May. The winter has set in so decidedly,
 that it frequently rains in the morning and at night. Today
 a female mate, J. J. Thomas from Ferner, applied to me for
 admission & I have made myself responsible to St. Gallen
 to admit him into his hospital at St. Gallen, ^{at} 25th - 11 1/2
 by 5-188. I occupied myself with arranging the winter lounge
 from David Vinner & received p. Alfred, after which I paid
 several visits, to Ch. Seltmann who has returned from his trip
 to Vapari & Ch. Seltmann, - I found much from King Meiss
 Mercedes Gastaneda, - to Corvillars, - to the Orlans and to
 St. Hubert's Conference, - to day for the first time I saw her
 sister, Emma, - oh, how ugly! - Richard's Garden died and
 is exactly - There was bull fight. I however did not go out, but
 remained quietly at home, afternoon & evening - Karl and
 shared me Punch & Almanach. The post has the moon is a
 female in, that she indeed never obtained the day more than
 "storing" - "I spread in a slave turned inside out"
 Monday & some. Whit Monday. Transferred Dagstuhl
 after breakfast I rode out upon Leingard's horse. A dripping
 rain fell the whole time. I rode out to Caltagat on
 the on the trees stand, - and then to the two alambas
 de Acha and de las tres polas. - After having come
 I stopped and paid visits, to M. Swift, the St. Charge, - his
 roof was not visible, being small, - but there was his little

279

daughters, and Waleingth & Pross on as usual. From home I went to the
 Corrales de la plaza de la Merced: the old lady is not visible -
 but I saw & conversed with Marmingo, the younger daughter, who is
 much kinder than Rafaelita: she is married and has 4 children.
 With Blas de Santa I remained not long: his wife, Juvenosa, did
 not appear. - Then again I staid some time with old Don Ignacia
 Salazar, - at Merano. After staiding I left my card - and at
 12 o'clock with Don Francisco & Rafaelita I staid some time -
 returned. Reminded us had at dinner - in the afternoon, all 4
 children in the evening we had the deep festival from home.
 Last night, Melchora Miron, perfect of form, with 200 children
 and remained about 2 hours. He is one of the few superior men -
 he has been educated in Europe.

Tuesday 2 June to Friday 5 June. One day paper as dull as the other.
 I occupy myself with studying Latin (after all I do not believe
 that Lylla may master it so very clever in this language) copying
 my previous rough memoranda into my red journals, and writing
 for Corrales the history of Rome & that of England in Spanish.
 occasionally I must also busy myself with my mercantile affairs,
 but they take very little time. - Conrada I teach now a then
 a little English, at least that she may not forget the words she
 knows. - Earlard talks much with Maria, about the
 arrangements in Gibbs' old house, & has no idea how it will
 finally be settled. - Mary & they are certainly going home
 at the end of the present partnership, on 30 Apr. 1747. But it is
 uncertain, she is to remain here at the head, perhaps Earlard's
 mother, but then she latter own now and numerous deal of
 money to the house upon his name Copper in Morrocho. They
 have made up in Gibbs' house the accounts current with their
 copper company or what is the same with Offshore & he
 died on 30 April about 1747. against which some N.D.

280

of Copper ore sold by Gibb's in London are to be placed. — For the last four weeks we have bricklayers in our house, to cover the roof with bricks; — now, according to the public master's order, the house must be white-washed & the balconies be painted green, the trouble, which the handicraftsmen cause Munich, is beyond comparison. — The 6th m. 65 F. 66 R.

Saturday, balance. A vessel arrived from Pelay, bringing me letters from Schutte, who has at last made a small shipment of joined Panamas and of Abbot's Binding, & effected an excellent sale of my Alvarinas de Lomas at 3th m. 4p. — The steamer arrived also from Panama, bringing me letters from A. Gibb. — I am of 25 yrs. 52 days old; they purchase 9 ships' papers for me. I am much disappointed, not to have received any answer from Livingston & Schutte to my letter forwarded by January. — I am from Schutte is that forwarded by February packet. — I am from I gave orders for nitroch, the latter I ordered as long marked apart. — The 27th m. 65 F. 66 R. At about 9 o'clock I went to the reading room, where Mr. Wheelock, who was manager Taylor's house, told me, that the letter which in the beginning of February went by, Dautan's sailing packets to Panama arrived too late for the Atlantic Steamer, which accounts for my not having received any answer from Daniel; for my letter to him went by that conveyance, whilst the steamer Commodore, which left a few days after the packet, reached Panama in time. — I paid a few rubbers with Jackson, Chaceman, Alvarinas & the Smith. This letter is a return, which I have since many years; of late he has been in the same, without doing any good for himself, & now he remains for some time at New's, during Rodhe's absence, who is going to Europe by the July packet.

Sunday, June. After ~~leaving~~ I took a pleasant ride, first the Cherriller Road, as far as the Cross, then to Callejones de Mata

281

madringa, then back as far as the hacienda of Santa Beatriz, where I turned to the left, reached the village of Magdalena & then home. My friends limited themselves to a long walk upon Purgatorio, Nueva Clerk & agents here. In the afternoon of departing. When I could hear, Mollmann and the two young Frenchmen, who work in Lathier's office. Gajardo and another, whose name I do not know, were with Maria. - Francisco Paves also called. Piziche found at Limbiche's, the postbox having brought them three guests, with us Garland, who is now also very busy with the correspondence for the steamer, & St. Melchior. Delante. After dinner Maria, Porrigata, Conradina and the two little daughters of Felipe Navarrete took their usual drive to the Alameda, called I remained at home, reading later, I am now reading Morice & Satyre, which are difficult. - At Teas we had only the tedious American Countess, Conjes de Potada. - Juan was as usual gone to Chorrillos, where he spends the Sun & feast days at Bergmann's.

Monday 8 June. I was busy the whole day writing for the steamer, amongst others I wrote a letter to James Cook, requesting him to write me something certain in pursuance of the conversation about a joint establishment here, which we had together on 2 Jan'y 1861. - In the Comisio the most interesting news are those from the East Indies, where the English have gained two more terrible battles against the Sikhs, the first near a small village called Alwal on 18 January, the second on 18 February, of Sebraon near the new bridge. Meerhas against 30,000 men, who had fortified themselves but in a formidable manner, their artillery consisted of 18 guns, & their head engineer was an Spaniard, Neelban de Alcantara. The battle lasted from 11 am till 11 o'clock at night, the English lost 10 killed & wounded 150 officers & 200 rank & file, the morning all their artillery, ammunitions, flags etc. in consequence the English had passed the Sutledge & on 20 February they were expected to enter the

282
 capital of the sector. Besides Sir Henry Hardinge, Sir Hugh Gough,
 & Sir Henry Smith are distinguishing themselves - The ^{new} form
 Bill is slowly making its way thro' the house of Commons, the
 partisans are depending each inch of ground - With the 11th
 the Congress question is in statu quo. From both sides great
 coasting & passenger steamers are being made. The English are building
 formidable men of war steamers, three new ones were ready
 at Spithead. The Terrible, Retribution & Invincible. The Terrible
 carries 24 guns & mortars, of which the smallest are 32 pounders.
 the two largest mortars throw bombs which weigh 98 pounds
 & power 300 horses, the machinery makes water between
 large & strong coal stores, so that the hostile balls cannot pass.
 The Revolution in Poland was not yet completely suppressed -
 Here in Lima, the Executive power, or rather Mr. P. P. de Sola
 has had a dispute of importance with "la corte superior", the
 latter complaining, that the former was interfering with the
 judicial power: the ^{case} ~~cause~~ was brought before the Consejo de Estado,
 all the members of which, - Mariano Pizarro la Fuente, one of them,
 having made and the report - gave their opinions against Don
 Solano, with the exception of Francisco Quiros - On Saturday
 Pizarro, Don Solano has since published in the official article
 a long attack against la Fuente, which finishes with the words,
 that he hopes that el Consejo de Estado will reconsider things
 about its decision - Another Cause has been brought
 before el Consejo, that of Iguaque who complains bitterly of
 the Executive: here the Consejo has given its opinion,
 "que nada que Iguaque es difectuado" -
 Tuesday 9 June. At 11 a.m. Mr. G. H. L. 1852 R.
 Wednesday 10. Yesterday & to-day I was occupied with my business
 correspondence for the two Steamers and with bringing up my book
 to 31 May. All the houses, and particularly as far as I know

283

Island & Officer had died fully to do, for several nights till early in the morning.

Thursday 20 June. Last night I went round till 9. young Officer, the nephew of Charles, did not go to bed the whole night. To day the Guatemalan sailed for Panama, the Chile for the South. To day's Corpus (Corpus Christi) - Corpus Christi day - Fe. de San - Fe. de Corpus Domini - (St. John's day) - St. John's day - 1808. The procession passed near house - it came from the large square (la plaza) I went up stairs to the balcony to have a look at it, the great many people which preceded it followed it gave it something like a grand appearance. On both sides of the street, soldiers forming a line, were kneeling & presenting arms. First walked from each Church, from the Cathedral, San Augustin, San Francisco &c. then came carrying the crosses belonging to each Church, on each side of the street walked a long row first, on one side the pupils of the military college, on the other side those of the college of San Carlos, next the friars of the different communities, of San Augustin in black, of San Domingo white with black, of la Merced, white, of San Francisco blue, of la Beata grey - long ones carrying a candle - then in the middle of the street past of the canons (canonigos) boys & lay brothers from the Cathedral carrying incense - a short canon of a higher rank - dressed with white, then with gold embroidered copiers - next and then in the grand thing - a gold embroidered canopy carried by canons, canons or whoever wishes to have this honor - under the same walks the archbishop carrying the host in the Tabernacle (la majestad en la custodia) - the canopy followed by a few pupils of the Universidad squeezing & pushing each other to be as near the saint as possible - after which the president Sustalla in his full uniform with his ministers, Alvarado fiscal de la corte suprema, General Reigada and some members of the supreme court of justice - a few companies

285

the had taken amiss, that Ming's all of us had not gone to the house on Tuesday, they not knowing, that the procession on that day passed our house as well as their. The poor government did not take any share in the procession as it had done on last Tuesday's, but otherwise a great many more people spent, - and fourteen or fifteen minutes were covered up by them. We had excellent music laid out on our dining room, of course we had all kinds of wine, not to forget Champagne, the Malaga was much admired. I did not sit down, & really made myself useful & agreeable. Camacho's wife also came, an intelligent & very little woman - her daughter was a little taller, but singing master playing the piano. England came, when almost all was over - at about 4 they all left, - we heard, Mateo's father was also present - I have not yet made himself pleasant - After dinner there was play, - we endeavored to procure the little Dances - but neither, an Opera, & Camacho, with very marked features, came himself to fetch them, a proof, the wishes to be acquainted with Ming's, he would have she had not been in our house. - She was hardly gone when I saw Josea, the married daughter of Mercedes Castaneda of Guzman came. I went to take to my room, where I amused myself for some time, reading Balboa's "Discoveries" a novel with a great many plots, subtleties, & expedients, of course I like it, as I like all Balboa's novels, however I think it inferior to Lord Maltravers, which the last days of Pompey - When I returned up stairs, England & Ming, Josea, the two latter under England's auspices, were playing at cards - It is a pity, to see such a noble game so completely spoiled in such hands -

Monday 25 June at 8 pm Dr. 15th R. 67. The Don Baldemar arrived from Spain.

Tuesday 26 June at 8 pm Dr. 15th R. 67. This day I copied a great many pages from my rough memoranda up to the 25 July.

of last year, the day of my arrival in Albaroa
 Wednesday 17 June. At 3 p.m. Sat. 15th N-675.
 Thursday 18 June. Today being Gabriela's birth day (she was 8 years old)
 Garland, Reincke & Aranales dined with us. At 6 p.m. Sat. 15th N-675. In the
 afternoon I. Rafaelita Carro, now M^{rs} Quirós, my old flame from the
 years 1820 & 1829 with her nice young daughter Rosita called upon Mary;
 whilst they were up there, a parcel in paper was brought by a messenger, it
 was directed to Conrad; I was curious what it was a present from her parents
 from Aug^o; but on opening it, there was paper and paper in which were
 wrapped up a nail, a cigar, one real, a pillow, a piece of soap, a small packet
 up of some pretty note-paper; and small as have found. Maria &
 I were still up when I saw Conrad's face at 10; I looked at him
 with a very angry face & words, for to-day at dinner his companion
 had been beyond measure out of his & disagreeable; he excused himself
 & then led to a thousand recriminations & a variety of explanations with
 "my", Reincke, Garland &c.; the result was that I took a severe
 -censure, unbecoming & I was on the point of another &c.
 Friday 19 June. Sat. at 10 a.m. Sat. 15th N-675. I have commenced copying in
 Spanish my diary kept during my residence in Peru; but
 before I do, a Captain Bonum called upon me together with a young
 man, whose name is Lion, manager of Larig's house; the latter
 resembles Garland much, the former has been some time as captain
 of the Steamer Ecuador and he is now going to reside for
 some years in Callao, employed in some capacity or other in the
 Pacific Steam Navigation Company. his wife, to whom he has
 not been married long in the river of San Juan Long, and in
 consequence they have brought out to Maria & myself a letter
 of introduction from Larig. It did not please me particularly
 the steamer was called, that he displaced me; he is somewhat
 superior to the generality of captains, but not much.
 Saturday 20 June. In the evening M^{rs} Macfarlane, a lady,

287

talkative, well instructed man, called which furnished me, going to the library or reading room, as I have made a habit of doing every Saturday.

Sunday 21 June. Dried in the morning & evening a drizzling rain falls and deluges the streets. the consequences of this moist weather is that the hills in the neighbourhood of Lima, which in the summer seasons are completely dried up & are now covered with verdure and some, which are called *amancaes* with a yellow flower of the same name. Besides it is now the custom to ride and so I did this morning after breakfast, first I rode down to the *Alameda del Acker* or *Parque de la Independencia*. In the right you have the river *Rimac*, which at the present season of the year is low of water, & the town of Lima. In the left view of hills, amongst which San Cristobal about 1000 yds high & one that looks of the sea, distinguishes itself upon the summit stands a cross, at the foot of the same are sulphur baths, which Pfeffer has visited. I rode back then to *Parque de Aguas*, where about a century ago one of the emperors intended making a beautiful building, under which a splendid public promenade, only one facade has been finished with various arches, which is gradually falling into decay, and where the walk was to have been, heaps of sweepings from the street are lying about. This *Parque de Aguas* leads me to the *Alameda de las Tres Plazas* leaving this name because there are three fountains, generally dry, only one sometimes occasioned throwing up water. At the end of this avenue is a convent, la *Recoleta*, or of the *Barfleur* friars, belonging to the order of San Francisco & later, dug up in grey. In the right of this convent is an avenue to the *cerro de San Cristobal*, to the left the carriage road leads towards *Amancaes*, on both sides of the road are various

288

choceros, one of which called "El Altillo," formerly belonged to Mr. John Begg. In its garden the Lemnites were full of lemon than of leaves. On the road I passed amongst others Mr. Leon, Captain Brown and a lady on horseback. Further on I came to the spot called Amancay, a small gradually ascending plain between hills, now covered with verdant yellow flowers; ~~temperate~~ hills, where, formerly, peonies, fruits & no living soil, are now building progressively. - On looking back, Lima, with its many steeples presents a pretty view. - I rode up as high as I could, whilst resting my horse, Mr. Leon with his companions rode up to where I was. I was introduced to the lady, Mrs. Brown. I now conversed with them & of course conversed a good deal with Mr. B., who is nothing particular, neither the one way nor the other. - On our return we looked at an image of the virgin, now painted upon the rock, but which rock is said to present below the paint some figures, which a lively & devout imagination has interpreted as bearing some resemblance to the features of the virgin. - To commemorate which miracle, a church is built close to the rock. Thence we returned on the pretty road along hills & down the form of Leguica. - It was half past twelve when I reached home. - I dined & started to pay visits. I first called with the Minister Don Soldan, with the minister of war, Sr. Rufino Scherger, with Sr. Sag" Trethan and with General Wiegand who lives in the French hotel at Maury's; then again I found at home Mr. Pfeffer, whose Hellmann also called with him I went to Gluck's. St. Gertrudis is never visible, but Sr. Francisca, la Grisona, & Sr. Dolores, la Lola, receive visitors. - Now I went to Mr. Brown in Long's house, Calle de la Ancha. I remained some time conversing with her & her husband; - on horseback, her face having been visible

285

I could not distinguish it. but now I see, that she is not at all pretty. Just like a large monkey, and tall. Finally I called upon Rugenauer, where I arrived myself very well, conversing with the two daughters Sofia & Charolita, whom I like ^{very} well. there were many visitors. Hellmann, Rodewald, the two Amers, Bork, young Merz, young Wronow, (a decent young german, clerk at Hellmann's) & general Wright. At dinner we had at home J. Melcher, Helander, Linnich & Farland. after dinner I played chess against the two former. I was miserably badly did I play, & that I lost against Helander & an against Melcher was drawn. afterwards I studied latin in my room, till 8 & after ^{the} I remained up stairs. Since the little set in with Juan on Thursday evening, he has become extremely amiable.

Monday 22 June. In the evening we had a visit of Rosita Escallos, with her two sisters Felita & Margarita Izguigual. Rosita, a lady of about 30 I should think, sang very prettily, & so did Enriquez.

Tuesday 23 June. At about 6 o'clock in the evening Maria's & I went out in the "Caleon" to pay visits, first to the St. J. minister, Peid, who is abominably stiff & formal, and does not speak a single word of Spanish. His wife was unwell & not visible. the daughter, Sabita, is a nice little girl of about 11, & speaks Spanish very fairly. Thence to Lang's house, to visit Mr. Brown. in the sitting room were Mr. or Captain Brown, Mr. Lind the head of Lang's house & one Clerk, Jordan, a nephew of Lang's, all three somewhat out of it or at least ungenial. Brown speaks no Spanish at all, but very little & Jordan fairly. After a few minutes Mr. Brown came in, she is tall & plain with a tremendous mouth & in pleasantness what a difference between her & Mr. Grandoff. Mr. W. thinks of London for instance. - she has picked up a little Spanish & could converse a few words with Maria. The third visit, which we paid, was to Mr. Taylor.

29

the wife of J. Lavallon. She is the daughter of the marquis de Toul-
Toul, who, a Haïti, the patriot Gaudet, died in Callao during
the day, in 1826, when Radcliffe commanded there. The house,
where she lives, was built by her grandfather, and is really a
palace: "un veritable grand-palais" as the Spaniards say. The
gate way, the stair case, the halls & galleries, every thing is grand
& magnificent. The underground is a long saloon, carpeted & lighted
up with several lamps, at the end of this saloon another
room, also carpeted & prettily furnished, where, after we had waited
a few minutes, Mr. Lavallon came to receive us. - She, as I said
already last Sunday, is a pretty insignificant woman, who
appears to me as lost in these vast apartments. Her husband, the
doctor, was sleeping here, until he - some, as she told us, - in
order to - as we believe - to keep awake about gambling during
the night. - Mr. Lavallon's I think returned home, where we found our
regular visitors, Garland & Nimick, to each we wish our best. That of
I went to the reading room & found there three rubbers at
which with Almondeguez, Jackson & Chapman -

Wednesday 24 June, first summer day San Juan, where every
body visits Amancaesca. I also rode out after breakfast, say at half
past ten - there were a great many gentlemen on horse-
back, foreigners & natives, they all halted at one of the principal
provinciales "haciendas". Ladies I saw one or two, who had come
out in their carriages, of the lowest class, Negroes, Mulattoes &
Cholos, a good many, some on horseback, others on foot, -
some females of the same color - these were dressed & rode
about, adorned with the yellow ornaments - have
a chain passed had sat down upon stones, which were as
pens for sheep, taking refreshments. - I rode further up
where the whole plain filled with groups of people & the
streets of Lima, behind which San Lorenzo & the real mountain

290

clearly jumped; - however to content myself here I did not like,
 I therefore turned off to the Corral, along which the pack
 leads to the Chuacra of Equinoca - riding along the Corral
 I passed again, in the same way as on Sunday last. The
 abundant pastured magazine of which I continued in
 the same direction, expecting to emerge ultimately into the
 high road which leads to La postada de Guayas, but as the
 and the broken ground obliged me to return. - I then rode
 about there in different directions between the mixed fields &
 pasture grounds, & returned again to the huts in Amancay.
 I remarked the company had increased; however ~~no~~ during
 had not yet commenced. - on my return to town, I met
 many people all ^{with} going & riding in the same direction towards
 Amancay. - To Mochos Delator & Benito Gualter I said much
 as, Benito was at a dinner party at Limbachi's. - After
 dinner I went to the "Alameda de las tres jolas" which leads to
 Amancay. - of good promenaders there was a fair proportion. -
 of Carriages a great many. The old Carriages are gone completely
 out of fashion. - the more modern Carriages have superseded
 them & there are now gradually being superseded by the four
 wheeled carriages, of which I had made ^{my} ~~the~~ ^{one} ~~only~~
 Carriage is still the handsomest. - my body ^{was} ~~had~~ ^{was}
 used to have two horses in it instead of one now, - no
 doubt people are right in saying so; but the expense. There
 were also many horsemen, some of them a little in the
 uniform. - After having ridden home, I read Torro's history of
 the peninsula war in Spanish, which is rather dry & too
 detailed. afterwards Lylla came & I had my usual
 lesson in Latin. I am now translating 2. Horatii Flacci
 Satiras, which are difficult to understand, and which I sh^d
 not be able to understand if it were not for the excellent

292

notes, which I have in my, Downing's, edition. -

Thursday 26 June. Wd. at 2 p.m. 15 R = 66 F.

Saturday 27 " " " 2 " 15 " 66. In the evening we had a visit of Doctor Sarguza, who is by no means disagreeable, and had 9 o'clock I went to the reading room, where I found which with Smith of Fleet's, Jackson of Dayton's, Chasman of Virginia's and Juan.

Sunday 28 June After breakfast I took a ride, but in a direction quite different from my usual ride. I rode eastward, in which direction the river extends a considerable distance & passed thro' the Barlowe Gates; the country is sandy as in general all round Lima, & the road runs frequently between low mud walls. The fields are little cultivated; to the right I had a view over rather low ground, to the left is a short ridge of low hills, which separates this road & valley from that of Maravillas, which lies more to the left and nearer the river. - at the extremity of the said ridge of hills, where it slopes down to the low ground, I turned to the left & passing a Chacaran called Pucall came into the Maravillas Road, passed the Parthenon or church gate, a fine handsome building & entered thro' the Maravillas gate. Upon the Maravillas Road I met a great many negroes upon their jachapas, bringing to town various kinds of goods of various of all sorts, I also saw a black dyed friar running from one negro to the other with a saint's image, which they kept for which they had to pay, perhaps a mite or a rial.

Before emerging into the Maravillas sand, I made a round about way, & came to another Chacaran, to which way, which two Negro women, one elderly & one young girl showed me with much willingness. they were singularly spotted, for in their faces upon their shining brown black color, they had other darker spots, of a very dark greenish shade - I said

293

Los Cucaia meza! me gustaria dominar con ella! - The amount was:
 1/2 m. I however rode on - I paid various visits, to Padres Uricas was
 the convent of St. Augustin, whom I did not find at home, - went to old
 Conterre, Indio mudo, congregate de Padre a great amount of money, but
 whom I do not admire, then to do Mr. Salazar & his daughter Goya,
 the old lady is of a great age, but wears wonderfully well, she
 goes generally with cane & with cane, - finished in the evening,
 there were only Dr. Huamán, the old lady, went to school Beltrán
 Alvar was sitting, on the school supper I sat down next Pardo,
 who is at least 50 years of age, it is she who sings & plays so well,
 she is even very agreeable, I remained some time, her
 niece Margarita & Anita Garguiza were not visible - As the
 evening I also remained some time; there were Caceres
 himself a gambler, big game, - his wife, pleasant - his daughter
 José a nice girl - the younger daughter Matilda - Ferriter,
 Baltimore & Diamond, the two latter of Alvar's house came in,
 she has remained a long while - At Gazette & the other
 debts of La Mina left my card - to Alvar, wife & Mr. Bosch
 are in Magdalena since some time - Nicolás, Garland &
 Dr. Medeiros Petate dined with us, after dinner I gained a game
 of chess from the latter, - I then went below to study Latin
 until ten o'clock, & when Dr. Joviana Guevarra or Castañeda came,
 I walked up & down the Runon with Garland, conversing and
 many things. He told me amongst others, that in Baltimore
 they have an agent, George, principally for the Negro business,
 one who has also purchased their engagements & then when
 they have made some purchases on their own - Ten dis-
 agreeable things have happened to Plücker & Meische - The
 former has his expressions in Morrocho, to work in which
 he employs both Natives & Germans, which latter his brother,
 the Judge, has sent him out in the India, the same vessel

294

in which guessing *Offenbach* & by the same rule, in *Arica* I saw of them, when I was there in February. Some of them have by no means measured the expectations entertained of them, & have risen against their superiors, consequently *Offenbach* has had them brought down on foot & in *Arica*, & he has now obtained that justice, which others criminals they are sure the *Druck* of *León* in vain. Today the *tribunal*, I might say, *Mincke* is earnest to take, to punish them before they are judged. *Swiss*, *derribado* & *Offenbach* it seems, have been of the same opinion & made some verbal representations on the subject to the prefect. — He of course *Offenbach* has taken in *dudgeon*, & his *Offenbach* have had some high words. But not only this. — The *german* carpenters have taken up the business, they have had a meeting & one of them, *Kister*, has made a representation to the president *Castello*, which representation appeared in Friday's "*Comercio*"; it speaks of cruelty, tyranny, non fulfilment of contract in an unmeasured terms. I have not seen *Offenbach* since, but his intention is, I believe, to send them for libel. — *Mincke*'s affair is quite different. — He has had a quarrel with another *German*, *Duborg*, Count of *Bergmann*'s, at the billiard table this the evening before. Last Wednesday, when *Lombardi* had a dinner party, *Redwood* *Swiss* & others endeavored to reconcile them, in which they did not succeed, because, as I understand, *Duborg* would not make the least concession. — *Duborg* then left *Lombardi*'s house, — *Swiss* what he has challenged *Mincke*, who, in my opinion, very properly, has refused fighting a duel for an account of words a trifle.

Monday, 19 June, holiday, San Pedro y San Pablo. At 10 a.m. Dr. 15 P. 66 P. I called again upon *Pablo Uria*, & then I left a card, as it was still too early, to pay further visits.

295

I took a long walk out of the Calle gates until the end of the Alameda
 & back again. The weather was cloudy, the weather was agreeable, & by
 walking at a regular pace, not ~~even~~ too fast. I was continually perceiving
 In the Calle streets, not far from the street, lived D. Sousa Rodrigo. I saw
 him now in walking, & he looked altogether the old woman, which she
 really is. But there again she appeared life & activity, than she usually
 does. I next called upon the two Goldsmiths from Evagaguel, the
 older, Rocaquedo & wife, the younger, D. Cavasim, no children either,
 with them. I also remained as considerable while, talking about ^{the history of} Evagaguel.
 Evagaguel is - Next to Roca, I saw Goldsmiths from Lambague, wife
 the natural daughter of Malheur Sicilla, I said life time, she is very
 insignificant. About a fortnight ago she had lost her son, a boy of
 ten or about two years of age, which contributed to make her melancholy.
 Her son to Thomas Curry, in order to compensate her wife. It being
 her son's day, she was unwell, not visible. Curry who is rather
 unkind & disagreeing is not very agreeable, & Miss Slater, the
 governess of his children, who was sitting and had nothing to say, is
 called to plain and was taciturn. Finally I went to D.
 Francisco Carasco, with this sweet lady I am in excellent terms
 & I am always well pleased with my visits to her. When I
 was home, I was astonished, to find such a great circle
 assembled, up to Tristan, Ruyabe techniques (his son in law &
 mistress of war, a man, who please me much) Langroun
 & his wife, which son in law, a poor wretched Diamond of Alcega
 & his wife, who in a few days is leaving for Spain, to
 establish himself there. Under Ruyabe to Garland, afterwards
 General Wright & Liberto Alqua, the latter, a very pleasant
 young fellow. Officier, who gave me a detailed account of
 the war with his name. - also Malheur Delaids & Amaltes.
 these two latter dined with us as well as R. & F. After
 dinner Maria & Henry drove to the Alameda, whilst I gained

296
 a game of chess from Melchor; then I played two with Maria
 (Heringer), and several visitors came back to tea table, also
 (teller an Italian, captain of the Roman vessel belonging to
 Rodrigo O'Daenida, who stayed from 7 to 11. I in the mean-
 while took my usual Latin Lesson from Zylla.
 Tuesday 31 June. Maria & Maria's daughter Maria brought me
 a letter from Alexander with a small series of Cotton cloth for
 Mary Russell from Glasgow. At 11 a.m. 1st July. At 12 P. M.
 the afternoon I finished Maria's from the "Palacio" and at a still
 later hour I sold my books to stud. At 2 1/2 p.m. the
 piece: this sale gave a profit, but as the article is so scarce, I
 might have got 2/3 of us for them. I believe. Colonel Mendonça
 has returned from the South, then all ministers are fixed.
 Estevão is ministro de governo, - Cayetano de Melacabes exte-
 rior - Phisique de guerra - Mendonça, de hacienda.
 Wednesday 1 July. I had a long visit from Officier, who is of
 course annoyed with Passer & Lombard about their interference
 in his business, & still worse the rebellious manner, placed at
 liberty by Carillo's special command, under the guarantee
 of the confidential Minister, likewise in Passer's mind - I brought
 up my books & drew my Trial Balance - Last month I have
 hardly done any business at all -
 Thursday 2 July. Now called upon me in the morning
 At 7 p.m. 1st July. F.
 Friday 3 July, nothing. Saturday 4 July. Officier's business are again
 taken hold of and sent up to the river, to be tried there. Officier &
 Passer & Lombard have engaged a "procurador" for them, who has
 commenced a lawsuit against Officier, making him responsible
 for various injuries - The Roman arrived from Islay
 with a Letter of Schutte, in which he recommends a number
 of articles and sends a very advantageous a.s. of the 2 Cases

297

Manuel de Laine, ex-Gallao, which I assigned to him. In the evening I went as usual to the reading room, where I found at hand with the Chronological, Cheesman, Robertson, (the son of old W. Robert Robertson & partner of Melander & Easton), & a young very well Englishman, Hadd, & Hadd.

Monday 1 July. After breakfast I went to Manuel Espinoza de la Torre, from whom I bought a few of the old Manuel de Laine, pay him 10 pesos upon the spot, which he had paid Gibb's & Co. I then returned home, mounted my or rather Enriquez's horse (of which England has made her a present) and rode out to Chumacero, where there was to be held of the troops, five battalions & some little artillery. The small farms or plain between the hills presented quite a picturesque appearance: the soldiers were sitting here & there in groups, interspersed here & there by their subalterns (taken as in their glancing colors, for there are generally ~~captains~~ were themselves with scarlet breeches & white breeches with cord - the musketeers were piled together - some civilians rode about, & one of the towns of the slopes there was a few walking about - the president's household, surrounded by his staff, followed by his lady, guards, or right, rode up & down. They stopped at a ranch & on the carriage of Mr. Doctor Zavallas, the Taylor, with the two young daughters of Eggington & the latter himself came driving up, & the ladies accompanied the president's staff. Mr. Zavallas too arrived, & together they walked a little higher up - I went to Manuel Espinoza de la Torre, & after riding about a little, we found our station upon a neighbouring hill, which commanded the plain, & where we had a pretty view of the evolutions of the troops. We remained there more than a hour, by which time we felt cold. We rode down again & then the troops, with their

298
 faces towards the hills, as well as the artillery, continued firing; this lasted about one hour & on the other side the hills, there was an incessant roaring, which I should think, gave some faint idea of a battle upon. Last 2 o'clock Mr. la Torre & I rode home; we visited Mateo with his wife, with whom we conversed. - she is not young, but not badly looking. - she has been the widow of Pedro & she little I saw a head of her, but by no means displeased me. - In the Almameda, Mexico, Fray Gonzalo was holding in the Calcey. We had at dinner Simcke, Gaston & Melchor Delgado, as usually; after dinner I played at chess with two latter, then studied my Latin for Tylla; up stairs was the deaf Almadales, & went to bed at 11.
 Monday 6 July. I went out to make some purchases for August, but could not find any thing, which I wanted. - At 11 p.m. 11 R. 632
 Tuesday 7 July. I caught mine Mercedes de Laine, I had from Lynch, & was busy packing down up the whole morning. Young Man Adrian Wood, son of Juan Wood of Islay, arrived; he is a good looking quiet lad of about 12 years of age. He dined with us in the evening I took him to Municipal College & college. - The Steamer from the North arrived. From Seething I had no letter from J. Schutte son of Mr. May, in which he told me, that if I do not spend a Credit for him in London & allow him to act for me, he sh. act. I, it will not be worth his while, to look out for my commission for me - I answered him, that nothing of a Credit in London is mentioned in our agreement, - that I strictly act up to it, & that I am sorry, that I have taken the trouble of writing and a report for him & also that I troubled him with sending it to him - If he takes it amiss I cannot help it & must do without his commission. - It does

299

and were to open a Credit for him in England. - James Jack writes me a friendly letter, but says, he cannot yet determine any thing about forming an establishment in Lima - Tibb's letter is interesting - for my wife's letter of 28 Feb 7 had not yet reached them - The United States & Mexico are at war - The new Corn Bill brought in by Sir Robert has passed the House of Commons with a majority of nearly 90 votes -

Wednesday, 7 July. Before breakfast I went to Cammell & Co. to meet Mr. C. with Mr. Musgrave ^{and} Mr. T. Twisted, at 8 1/2 the drop of 11 years. They are very pretty. At 10 I found with me in time at Drayman's, after having conversed a little, we sat down in the following order, in the middle of the Table. Mr. Drayman, in his right hand William, Whithers, General Wright, round the Table. Archbishop (a clerk of Drayman's) & Ferdinand D. F. then opp. Genl Wright's. Barbara (Engl. Consul general) & Isabel D. (Naples, who is always suffering of Asthma, had not appeared) & Edward, Mr. Drayman's opp. his lady, Mr. Wheelock, a grand tooth and lady (Mrs. Coombes) & Jaffer, Baring (a clerk of D.'s), again round the Table, Charles D. & his sister Augusta, Ann Jean, & Harlock, D. & Anne & again Mr. D. - The dinner was splendid, I may say, almost too much. - The first time the Table was completely covered - next time, again covered, but left open which did not - we got up & withdrew to the drawing room which by the bye is but poorly furnished, I conversed a little with Dr. Estrovalado & Mr. Wheelock, the former is beautifully stout & at present free from his disease - the greater number of the gentlemen remained outside making - We returned again to the dinner table, when the table was once taken off - and fruit & ice stood upon the polished mahogany Table, the dessert being a fork was very pretty, - mostly of pearls, diamonds & silver blades, upon

300

silver prettily worked ornaments. The ladies were retired after which Gieseler's ingenious commenced singing German songs, then she stopped: Captain von Jönigsmann, Dombrowski, Hellmann &c. - then also followed the ladies to the drawing-room: at dinner I conversed agreeably with Wheelock & Brown, both pleasant men. I dined with every one, except with Gieseler, Mr Wheelock & the two Clerks - After dinner we had coffee, I conversed here & there, Augustus danced by himself the Czardasiana, then Juan with his ch. sister, Isabel sang. Isabel ^{the Italian name of the} came in with a companion her on the piano, also Sophia, also a girl, made her appearance & pretty much every one was pleased, considering the nature of the party. I went home at nearly 10h. The party was given in honor of Rodwald & Brown, the former leaves for Europe, the latter returns to Italy and takes Countess Gieseler with him, to go there to school. Women were very indifferent, not Champagne actually bad. - Isabel did not please me so well as she has done on other occasions -

Thursday 9 July. All on a sudden Otto Frick made his appearance, he comes from the Caucasus: in former he has been lying dangerously ill - After he had gone away, he came back to show me a letter from his brother Ferdinand of La Paz, who by the bye is on the point of marrying there, who writes him of the numerous riches of Sitou, which are being found there. The beginning Teare's mine has made, where the copper & on has changed into rich silver ore and Frick has mines equally situated. His mother Alexandra's daughter, Jakob in Glasgow, & Dombrowski has married in Paris - a niece of Lamm, the first man in that

301

neighbourhood. I am also busy these days with my correspondence for the Steamers in South & North -

Friday 10 July. I received two letters from Andre Samarra & Schutte & in the Constitution de Valparaiso I had registered a number of letters sent me by Schutte - Bylla did not come in the evening: he was busy as usual as I. - I went out in the morning to call upon Rindwald, whom I did not find at home, but he came in ev. In the ev. good bye - also upon Salterius, brother of him, who is married to Miss Dean, a relation of the Higginsons. & who is established in Valparaiso & Guayaquil: & then Salterius from Pisco in Costa, & Borne from Panama joins Paulsen.

Saturday 11 July. I finished my long letter to W. Schutte. Half against my inclination I had Finch's letter - against his fragile paperable in London. He dined with us, also Krichke. Amongst the two letters yesterday received from Samarra, one false, or at least one which is much too light. I have tried to stop it, but has not succeeded. At 10 p.m. Mr. H. K. H. K. H. K. In the evening we had a visit from old Cordero, also again from Finch, who at Maria's told us afterwards something. I made my escape & went to the reading room, where I found whilst with the Almanacodges, Smith from Zurich, Chessman & Jackson, who is the brother of the handsome W. K. H. K. H. K. who was not here some years ago - I saw in the paper, that Louis Phillips again has been shot upon by a game keeper, who had been turned out of the royal service, & who had done the deed merely out of private revenge: his gun was not loaded, & he fired off both barrels, but neither the thing nor any one in the carriage was hurt.

Sunday 12 July. After breakfast I rode down to Callao, to take my letter thither, & back parcel for Schutte. - At 10 p.m. I met old Higginson & Stager, Godfrey's supercargo. I walked along the mole, from the pier, which projects into

the sea, surrounded by an iron barrier until its extremity, where it ceases near the castle; iron rails are laid, to serve the guns, which are landed, in the harbor is the Castle - Near the gate of the castle is an encampment of Patanas, Cholas in their Ranchos, straw huts, belonging to the soldiers, who form the garrison. - I then rode back to Llanos & after had changed my dress, paid a visit to Melchor Delator, who is mentioned in the la fonder de Capela; this name, which he insinuates, is a miserable dirty place - and then to Oflicker who as usually only Sr. Parake (Castrado's mother) and Sr. Delator were visible; general Wright, the old bonneting as Oflicker calls him, was the only visitor. At dinner we had Rinsche & Garland; they left early in the evening. - Concerned myself with reading a report of Sami, the smuggler, which pleases me much.

Monday 13 July, quiet day. I read Sami's smuggler till 2 in the morning, Tuesday 14. - I have succeeded in peeping the bad news, which I had received on Saturday from Cassanova - Yesterday Gallagher returned to Llanos on my account the balance of 20000 \$, which they had lent to him at 1%. Interest amounted more than 10000 \$, and I have 40000 \$ in Gibbo's hands & no money for them. At 5 P.M. 18th July. - In the evening I went to Gibbo's house & home, where jointly with Oflicker I looked over some accounts of the late Harry Rinsche of Grayagrich. On my return I found at home Mrs. Wheelock taking tea with her, she is rather stout, but good looking and amiable. At 9 o'clock I accompanied her home & slept up for a few moments; in the same room which Ned lived in, in fact, Mrs. Wheelock was sitting, reading the Commercial. This Anna of Grayagrich belonged to the father of the famous Mrs. Wheelock & of the same old received 50 \$ monthly.

Wednesday 15 July. Oflicker came in the morning, 9 o'clock.

at the head, and suffers Combs at the bottom are now endeavoring to carry on against him a criminal suit for "violation of prejudices" and "mala praxis"; what he wants; that the judge Facinto Chaves de Sa, give no way in this regard. Dal euaa before the judge. Sentences, the Fiscal gives his opinion. His Fiscal is Tudela, a brother of Dr. Rufina, the widow of Manuel Delaio, brother to Dr. Donna. Moises I drive to Dr. Carmen Casarao, there were several other ladies, congratulating her, at being her day, Carmen, however I went with her aside & explained the whole affair to her. She promised, that her husband, Dr. Doctor Casarao, would see both Tudela & Chaves, whether he will or not in another session. Then Moises drove by himself to Tudela where she was very kindly received. I wrote to Dr. Facinto in the afternoon I saw Bugis, with him I spoke a few words on the subject of doing a joint business with him in the manufacture of goods. He told me that some articles, which he has received from ^{many} Philadelphia, a vessel from France, which he has brought on board to the harbor of Santos for and. Monday he has sent at 4 1/2 p.m. upon Invoice. The at 6 p.m. to R-632. The Dr. Casarao Lay died this morning quite suddenly.

Thursday 16 July. Yesterday by the date it was a great when I returned to Altona from my "grand tour". The 6 remaining months of last year have still been interesting, but how dull. Still I missed the 6 months of the present year. I think till the end of the present year I shall have the present dull life, but then something must be done. Immediately after breakfast we received a message from Coedador, to spend the evening with them. Moises gave an uncertain answer, she

304
 then determined not to go, but she wished I certainly expected
 Enriquez to go with me, but who could have thought A. being
 would not, which we urged here: she began to cry, both Maria
 & I got angry with her, & I to wit told her straight forward,
 that she did not like to go, merely because Henriquez did not go,
 & even she would not confess it - but I am sure, this is the
 case - I have often declined to go under the pretence, that he
 cannot come, because some days back he tipped up too
 much money, which has spoiled his grain, this pains him
 still & prevents his coming - now with him the real cause is
 in my opinion, because Dominguez does not go & because that
 family is hostile to bad-eceds, who is also, there can doubt of it,
 a despicable character - Towards 9 o'clock I went upstairs,
 a good many people were assembled and by 9 o'clock a few more
 came - the two sitting women, pretty capricious, were well
 lighted up, the furniture, the cushions of the sofas as well
 as the sofas are covered with red velvet with yellow designs,
 a piano in each room, & the full sized pictures of Cordero,
 his wife & the two daughters, Lucia & Matilde adorn the walls.
 As far as I remember the following were there: Various
 officers of a French man of war, who had dined there - the
 two clerks of La Motte's, Cayote & N.N. "el parate", -
 Luis Mora, who has shortly returned from Europe & who is
 about opening a house here for Meyer H. Thomas, Enriquez,
 Hernandez from Alcala, Garcia from Gibi, Llanos from Huixtla,
 Cervantes from Mexico with his three daughters, who were assembled
 at a shed of paper, also Enriquez very tall & stout, & another
 American with whom I had a long talk & his son, ^{his wife} ^{in law} ^{dark}
 Don Llanos for a short time, - Garcia del Rio - ^{brother} ^{of}
 his wife, one or two of his sisters in law, the Mexican, young
 Maria - Rosa Carrallos, with her two nieces Julia &

305

Margareta, this latter in my opinion, the most girl present - a young Miss Hamner considered very pretty, - Mr. Mr. Aldridge & her daughter Caroline, also a pretty girl, with Eliza Higginson, who stays with them & who did not at all please me. I of course addressed her, she has the color of every other affair with me, - a Miss Westmonte, Manuel Salazar & his wife, Maria Mercedes, a pretty little woman, - I think, more so, than some about all. - of course, when I had come, I reached up to Mr. Caceres, made my excuses for Maria & being & then lost myself in the crowd - found Salazar & Maria Caceres & Julia Caceres sang a duo very prettily, then dancing commenced, some one or other of the ladies playing the piano, grandioso, waltzes, polkas & Spanish from my dances were danced. - I walked over with Mary Anne, once with Maria Caceres, once or two times round with Margareta Izaguirre, once with the Westmonte by request. Thinking it was the Caceres & a country dance with young Mr. Salazar. - I tried conversing with Maria Caceres, but did not go on well. I think, it was her fault as much as mine, upon the whole, unless dancing was going off, there was little listening & hardly any conversation - At about 1/2 the tea was handed round, afterwards ice, & in the neighbouring room a large table was set out with all sorts of refreshments, every thing very nice & in abundance - I cannot say, I was very well amused, but indeed was I displeased. I left just when there was a general move to the refreshments' room & walking alone, wrapped up in my big cloak, thro' the dark streets of Lima I came home very early when it struck midnight - I gave Mary Anne accounts of the party & went to bed.

Friday 12 July. The temperature feels very cool. At 2 pm Mr. H. K. 63.4 F.

28th
 Saturday 18 July. In the evening, say at about 9 o'clock, I went, as
 I am in the habit of doing on Saturdays, to the exchange or reading
 room; this evening there were a good many officers who looked
 as if I stood as a boy, I Gallagher, Smith, Captain of the Steam
 Coils, Edward Smith of Huch's house, Dunch, the English vice consul,
 Gallo, Boston, as present British Consul general in Lima, young Robertson
 partner of Melendez Castañeda, Jackson of Taylor's house, and Nague. -
 I gained only one rubber, and as I played a good many, my losing came
 up to about 10 p.m. rather too much for me sitting.

Sunday 19 July. Soon after breakfast I rode with Francis Green-
 eac, on the road I avoided Caracaso & finished on in much fatigue.
 David, who is generally very reserved and as the natives call it
 "incepido", nevertheless we entered into conversations and talks
 together in French. On my return I dined, staying at Green and met
 his collegues, & Nague came, to pay his visit. I should not
 wonder, that he came, exactly because he had seen Maingon. -
 he was highly delighted & pleased with my drawing room & furniture. -
 he said, that it was the choicest, just like Paris but in Lima. On my
 observing to him, that when visiting America, he might easily
 purchase various kind of watches similar to mine, he said, that he
 saw no chance of his visiting the continent, because Mr. Gillet had
 already chartered out for him, a good deal of baggage, which he would
 have to attend to immediately on his arrival. I showed him my
 engravings, pictures, bookcase &c. - After he had left, I also went
 out & found Dr. Bridger, where I had to wait a long time before Mrs.
 Lydia Wiggins made her appearance. I thought his new watch
 better looking than I had seen on Wednesday last. It is a fine
 her complexion is very dark, but she has two perfectly lovely pretty
 teeth altogether her features are more handsome than others.
 Since I went to the Judge Mariano Alge Alcega, a very smart
 man & great friend of ours, there was Latin with him, the
 "administrador de la aduana de Lima" Alcega got some

307

...ale,
 beer which I myself had made from a pound of ...
 drink half a bottle, no more. At dinner we had as usually
 Farland & Remick and saw the others play chess, read the Smuggler,
 lay down on the sofa and felt quite depressed with my cold lips
 until I went below & passed out, having prepared my letter for
 Zella. In the afternoon Mrs. Castella, born Cousens of Georgia,
 the wife of the President, called upon Maria; she came accompanied
 by Cipriano Galgado, a brother of S. Maria's father, who is living,
 and a letter to Fiddle Cravley for nearly \$20000. - an immense
 sum; he is now a kind of "avocat de l'Etat" & with
 Mrs. Castella very agreeable. - Webb appears to be a pleasant, good-
 natured woman. - When all were gone, I had a conversation
 with Maria, who told me, that, as far as the mind went from
 Farland, the affairs of the mine of Whitaker's matter were the best
 thing in the house of GCH. somewhat doubtful. - I myself
 do not believe, that he will be turned out; - however Farland has
 already gone so far as to tell Maria, that in such a case
 Nelson from Chile might be called upon to attend to the Sales.
 I am anxious to see, what arrangements will finally be made
 in the house of GCH. - also Klyne is determined to attend
 this present business, & I should therefore not be surprised if
 he had made some arrangement with Daguine, which would
 account for his not speaking again to me. - I
 went to bed rather in bad humor.

Monday 20 July. Deffroy's Alfred has arrived from
 Paris & is to sail shortly for Hamburg. I wrote to him to
 the General Zollmann & also to the Society for the
 Amalgamation, in which I sent a small box with two old
 Indian clay pipes; from Seneca I got the details of a
 few articles, which he recommended to me & for which he
 gave me order to Sieck & Schuster. - Mrs. in his shop,

303

Mannuel Olague came in & asked me for a letter of introduction for Hamburg, which I gave him promising to give him - He says, that by the February steamer he will go over to Europe, - his sons are there & he will put them in school in Hamburg & then remain two or three years in Europe: He proposed to me to go with him & to make purchases jointly - Now, I think, in the course of this year 'ed will be decided, either I do something like Jack - or again with Gibbs, for a few days ago Hagen told me, that probably in the course of two months he could make me some proposal - or I go home to make purchases or let them be made thro' the medium of some one else.

Tuesday 29 July. Olague has large sums of money at interest at Naylor's & M'Lean Harcourt's at 6% - I have now nearly half of it partly in Gibbs' & partly in my own hands, two annuities: - I finished my letter to J. S. J. 11 p.m. Th. 14 N = 14 F. Yesterday our little dog, Maria's, Louis' & Amadina's favourite fell from above into the yard, patting of course he had hurt himself; but nothing seems to be broken -

Wednesday 30 July. The Highlanders arrived bringing me 20 p' black Mustangs - Duguesne came to me making new proposals regard'g joint french business. - Thursday 31 July, nothing.

Friday 24 July. The Antonia arrived bringing me 988 in day, finished Götting's book - The Alfred was to sail to day to Hamburg, made by her to Commercy Collogium. In Society for Northern Antiquaries book in Götting. In the latter I send words "Hawaii" & some Polynesian birds for a copy museum. Further I write to J. S. J. with various orders to Mr. Louis Perrier with 2 small China Grape Shaws for his two daughters, & to Charles Remy with a long description of my voyage from Alona to Falla.

309

Gibbs' brewery is now drawing as much trade as ever in England, notwithstanding
 prohibition law. This is a speculation of Brothelbank's & Old Brothel-
 bank is dead. Similar is carrying on the side of the German
 miners against Offshoots with astonishing activity. In the evening
 I went to Gibbs' Court house, where I consulted Offshoots regarding
 Duguesne's proposals, which did not appear to him to be much out
 of the way.

Saturday 28 July. At 9 am. Mr. H. H. H. F. Comatana had
 invited us to spend the day in Huancayo, to celebrate the
 birth day of the old gentleman. In Santiago, a very excellent old
 man, who is a retired judge with a pension, and vocal jubilate.
 In the morning I made out in rough a letter to Duguesne
 at about 10. Marie's, George & Comatana ^{came} ~~were~~ I rode out. Before
 one of the ranches there, of course the best of them, but still
 a miserable ~~ranch~~ (garden), sitting upon benches &
 chairs a pretty large party was assembled, many of whom
 I am not acquainted with. I will just direct them, whom
 I know. General, Wagner & his wife, old Mr. Palacios with his
 three daughters, the youngest, or rather the least old, Mr. Pineda
 with his two sons, General Nagada, the wife of Manuel
 Alvarado, the niece of Mr. Comatana, a Mr. Alabogoya from
 Huancayo, friends, her sister, Juanita, Mr. Comatana's brother
 and at least 20 persons more, & the Pinares, the French
 chaplain. All found it was rather cool & nice, by & by
 however the weather improved, the sun soon did not appear -
 the occasion, in which the day was spent, was about the
 following: There I then was seated about, I twice with
 Mr. Wagner, with whom by the bye I am always on
 excellent terms, through Wagner to make me with Louis
 & Filippine, one of Mr. Comatana's nieces, a virgin, &
 rather good looking, well brought up young girl - and

the third time with Mr. Clabogoya, who has been very good and
 who still is good looking, in his compartment she is also pleased
 there there were two singers, even, who, accompanying themselves
 - alone with the ^{guitar} sang most artistically songs of the
 country. - we had also military music and some dancing
 upon the uneven round ground before the rancho, there
 were many lady dancers, but the gentlemen were also
 - gentlemen invited. - I danced a country dance with the Clab-
 - goya and a waltz with Mr. Francisco. At about 2 we
 had a ~~round~~ abundant lunch, consisting of ^{sup} roast
 turkeys one ham & fried & pickles and cakes and ~~was~~
 is not known what all. I had Mr. Sayre to my right, &
 a young man unknown to me to my left, and with the
 former I conversed very pleasantly. she speaks in high tones
 of her sister Lina, who she said, had received a first
 rate education & who she added, was absolutely a ~~man~~
 some one of Giblin's "Scholarship". - Between lunch & dinner,
 which was put on the table at about 3, ~~there was~~ was the
 same as before, with the additions that the Mr. Palacio
 had a "Mando" table put up, in which also ~~also~~ ^{also} ~~also~~
~~also~~ I of course as usually kept at a distance. I
 climbed up one of the hills which surrounded this plain
 of Arona, as before I had a beautiful view of Lima.
 I had nearly forgotten to mention, what we had some
 "Parracucan" but upon the whole, during our visit
 hardly any "spikes" - We had also, what they call in
 Lima "Pachamanca" (Olla de tierra Cankupal), which
 means that the people of the country, Cholo or ~~Parito~~
~~whenever~~ they may be, make a provision of oven of
 fire, which they heat, which being done, they take
 out the fire and put into the oven potatoes, chadon

meat, which is baked in this manner, nearly all went to feed
some of the best maize. potatoes &c. - At 5 we rode again down
to Luribuen, which was abundant & plentiful in the extreme. I
had to my left Tellepiso. To my right the Pucallpa. - I ate nothing,
but took a great deal too much Chacacuyano. There was a certain
Don, belonging to the justice, who was lively and gave various words, one
more stupid than the others. I do not know, what a Clerk it was,
whom we got up ^{from Pucallpa} but I know, that it was quite dark. Having been
forced to get into their carriage, I mounted my, or rather his, horse,
and letting it go as it liked, it brought me safe to my house.
how I managed, not to fall off. I hardly knew, I nearly had not
and come on. - Luribuen I reached my house safe, & immediately
went to my mother, who was certainly very poorly, vomited & would
lie. I awake in the night & even in the morning, when I
woke, I was not yet quite well. At 7 I went out on foot,
it was an extremely misty fog morning. I walked down the
domeas, as far as the bath, there climbed up a hill
then on the top I could not see any thing of Lima. I was
surrounded by fog - I went down on the other side & at
to reach this "el paseo de ageros". After breakfast I had to
visit again, had my horse saddled & took a pleasant ride
all thro' the pretty valley of Levingancho, then bathed
in the hill, crossed, where there hills are lowed. I took
me down behind la "Mazara del altillo", and then instead
of returning to Lima, I rode till to Amancay, where I
met several young men on horseback. - half a glass of ale
which Gasland made me take, did me much good. -
with him I rode to town. - amongst other things he told
me quite in confidence, that Peron, when he was
here last, made an arrangement with Government
paying them a certain sum, by means of which any

302
 claims, which the Government or Customhouse may have
 against each house are settled & quarantined. Against Taylor's
 house the Government are carrying on the investigations very
 severely looking over & examining all chest old papers.
 The Sun had come out & I saw some smoke had heard
 I was merely duped & called upon Dr. Corvelans and Bay-
 manne: and the latter I met two gentlemen, whom I
 did not know, but in the course of conversation I found out
 that the one was General La Fuente, who pleased me -
 the other his son-in-law, a Chilean, Santiago, married to
 his daughter Francisca, whom I did not admire. Then
 went at Regimartin, Eastland & Rimel's with us - after
 dinner I slept an hour, then went with Maiz, his
 & Rimel's to see Melchor Delator, who is all since there
 works in the funds of Copala. On our return I went to
 my room, preparing my Latin lesson for Zylla, &
 at 9 o'clock went down again - ladies Rimel's & Eastland there
 were Dolores, being a singing master, the deaf Curralos & Mr.
 Mercedes Herrera de Castañeda. In the course of the
 day I had received an invitation from the Government to
 dine in the palace on 28, the anniversary of the peruvian
 independence, and Maria's being in a ball on 29.
 I also received a letter from B. Schmitt & Co of Vorpain, carrying
 measures taken & showing intimations to do some business
 with me, it contained a friendly personal letter from Frank.
 Monday 27 July. Busy writing, running errands, &
 paying money on. At 2 the 14th the 14th. There was the eve
 of the anniversary of the independence of Peru, so regrettably we
 had fireworks in the plaza, which however owing to the wet
 state of the weather went off very poorly, and I was told - I heard
 the noise, which they made, but saw nothing of them - Frank

287
 Lemos came to visit Mr. Morg. to see these jewels from that lady of the Court. The wind, I did not, however I waited for Lemos to give me his latest Epson. However, as he did not make his appearance, I went with Némethi to the reading & exchange room where the solemnities were filled with people, so that I sat down quietly to read & afterwards to play as whilst with Némethi, Parkour, Chessman, Barton & Capt. Smith of the steamer Chile which latter is rather a poor player. We left off at 10 1/2.

Wednesday 27 July. An anniversary of the independence, which was sworn in the year 1820. The first thing, which I did in the morning, was to open the wardrobe, received from St. Petersburg. It contained a great many samples, all of German goods. After breakfast I ran out to see Barton, whom I asked, whether he would be uniform to the dinner party in the palace. He said he did not, because he had none, but thought to get an idea in my return home, that Mr. and Federico Marada of Sonate came, to look over the samples, but held out hardly any hope of a speedy or profitable sale. When they were gone I called upon Rodasquez, then upon Baratta, and all said, that I must go in uniform. With Baratta, who is a bit of a fool, I called upon Trimmie, who is a great fool, and as soon as I came home, I tried on my uniform. I then began reading - which a long varied form. Don Tuldon, the minister, who was very amiable and at 5 precisely I fetched Rodasquez in my coach, & then with him to the palace. - Of course we were passing the sentries, they presented arms, owing to my epauletts and we then went into the anti-room where nearly all, about forty in number, not a great many in uniform, were assembled. - After a few minutes Casilla entered, bowed and his coat completely, but not tastefully covered with gold. He named L. M. Barton. I then

about Notaford, showing them the way, of me he took no notice.
 I heard some body say, "Cota' convidado"; but whether this applied
 to me, I cannot tell. Don Saldon & Echerrigue had shaken
 hands with me in a friendly manner. I followed, the French
 a foot in the dining room. There cards were laid down,
 where each was to sit: In the middle of the table: Castilla,
 to his right Don Roman in black, & Alvarado in blue uniform
 with gold, instead of spurs, but with a star, Alvarado Alip
 Alvarado, who was the first to take wine with me, Alvarado Alip
 Tronzo in black - Pasquel a curate some officers, French
 down: Alvar & Marcel Palacios, to Castilla's left, Don
 Saldon, Cota (in an extremely pretty uniform, with gold buttons),
 Pasquel, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado,
 opposite the president his lady
 to her right. Minister Alvarado - some body, whom I do
 not remember, Pastor - I believe French down in that
 direction: Alvarado & Condarno, to the left of Mr Castilla.
 Minister Echerrigue, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado,
 Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado, Alvarado,
 the perfect, Forrellado, the son-in-law of the Pastor, was also
 present. Dinner was good, but every thing, there was poor
 (black & welland Champagne). I ate & drank very little.
 my conversation was not particularly interesting with
 either of my neighbours - the president took wine with
 me as the time - I belonged to the third branch -
 Alvarado took wine with me - I arranged other with Mr
 Castilla. We rose from the table & went to the room
 where we had appointed: here I was introduced to the
 president by Castilla, who spoke a few friendly words
 to me - I think had a very long conversation with
 Baynes who told me arranged other things, that

his opinions one object of hostility, in carrying on the affair against
 official or civil liberty & loyalty, in so giving a grand name in Hamsburg &
 to be named Hamsburg (as out of Hilmann's leaving, instead of
 Paderwald. Hayne further told me, that he & Barry had completely
 separated from Gibb, when Mr William Gibb offered them to
 take the management of the House in London, which they
 of course accepted of. He likewise added, that, as the House he
 thought himself quite free he had been thinking of visiting
 with Dequaine into the French Empire - and back of the French
 Empire, of Dequaine. He has a high opinion - Mr. Chen
 returned in the dining room, new iron, gilly, revolution & French
 food & a Spanish coffee was placed on the Table. - (Castilla
 gave me Tract, "a la independencia del Peru, a la buena
 armonia y amistad con otras naciones del viejo y nuevo
 mundo de de mas finally a la Salud del Rey de los Franceses,
 y de la Reyna Victoria - certainly a bit of rubbish towards
 Barratta & myself. He likewise recovered in a short and
 speech. Darden in a few words - Mr. Chen returned again
 in the room, whereas we had just separated. - where offer
 was kindly made - Now I had hardly any one to
 converse with -; however Castella called me to make me
 take some liquor with me & inquired, whether my
 journey was coming tomorrow night - At half past 7 all
 retired & on my return home, I quickly undressed & spent a
 quiet evening in the usual manner with the family
 Minnie & Portland. -

Wednesday 19 July. Already yesterday I had received
 one letter from Schuch of Aug & today I received one
 notice, by which I learned to my surprise, that my letter
 with Dillendor for Lord Starnes, mentioned by me purposely
 in the Bill of lading had not reached him, which was

goods had come to hand. I mentioned ^{had} in the *Boyle* and
 French directed to *St. Schuster* & Co, which made them suppose,
 that it was a parcel of samples, & now *Schuster* writes to
 me. Now I could not have sent it in a sample parcel, which I
 have not done, but returned it to it exactly in the same manner
 as I have received it, with *under Bill of Lading* - I was busy
 in various ways: also *Campes* looked over the samples from
Schuster, but found nothing so far thing. - At 2th p.m. *Dr.*
Ch. F. R. - Writing & reading I spent as usually the afternoon. At
 9th I dressed in black went with *Seon* & the two sporting *Dogs*
 & arrived to the palace. There I waited a few minutes in the
 hall until *Marig*'s carriage came in the carriage, two officers,
 aide-camp *del Gobierno* as they are called, gave them their
 arms & escorted them to the Ball room, the long narrow room in
 the palace, unfit for dancing on account of its great length &
 small width. There came a good many people: *Le Moine*,
 his two attaches, *Borch*, *Saenz*, *Torres*, *Donato* in their
 uniform. - *Barbosa*, *Hellmann*, ^{in black} - When we entered
 the first dance a secondary dance was dancing. *Castilla*, a short
 man, in white trousers & blue uniform coat, not at all a
 bad dancer with *Mr. Le Moine*, who with *Le Moine* or *San*
Bernon with *Mr. Castilla*. I do not know. *Echarriz* with
Mr. Hayne - a deputado unknown to us all, with *Marig*'s
 for this dance - she danced every dance that whole evening.
Marig only once with the president. As soon as the first
 dance was over, & I found a little room, I went to pay my
 respects to several ladies. In *Mr. Hayne*, *Marcella*, *Althaus*,
Mr. Sevallos, *Ern Tagle* - also afterwards to *Marig*, *Manuel*
Estacion's wife, to *Mr. Spiffer*, to old *Mr. Valencia*, to *Dr. Sanchez*
Encasueca, *Isabel Alvar*, *Mr. Armero*, - included *Rosita*,
Sevallos & her two nieces *Isabel* & *Margarita Egguiza*, also

317

the young girls of America I did not pass without notice; - there added
 Mr. L. Fennell & her daughter, whom I do not know. - Barretto's wife
 & sister in law were there. - known to me but they distinguished them-
 selves than their elegance - two Villanuevas, quite young girls, just
 come out, not badly looking, daughters of Joaquin, who passed several
 years ago. Miss Adridge with Miss Heggerson, - the Misses Repelle
 & Mr. Alexander's good looking wife of a consul - Mr. G. Santos,
 wife to a rich Guayaquil man, a gambler of bad fame - the
 Enríquez, whose father has some employ under government - Mr.
 Manuela Paredes de Aske, a woman of indifferent reputation,
 wife of Aske, who is Peruvian Charge in Bolivia, - of Gastón
 border military man including various officers of the French man
 of war in the ports & the consular diplomatics consuls, I may mention
 Thayer, the only head of an English house, several others of
 title, who had bought their titles, - neither Gastón nor Officier
 had been invited, neither anyone of Olmsted's house, neither of
 Lange, Heger's & there again there was Adridge, the two
 young Dungenmans, friends of Hunt's house, Lacharrière an
 Belgian vice consul, who in uniform, Duquoin, particularly
 polite towards Maria & Maria, Thomas - also Pella & young
 Charles Henry Officier - soon after the first dance, Mr. Castillo
 gave me a sign to come to her & told me to bring Maria
 up, who then remained nearly the whole evening sitting
 near her - I danced now forming dances with Mr. Hayne
 very pleasantly - another with Mr. Doctor Levallois, who
 was beautifully adorned with splendid diamonds, and
 the third with Julia Godaiedo. - the French gentleman I
 did not dance for purpose, because I do not know them
 well enough. - I walked only once with Dolores Alga
 who moves tremendously stiffly, and then one turn
 round with one of the Villanuevas, who cannot dance

318
 at all. I was engaged to M^{lle} Elvira & to Margarita Egginger
 for waltzes, but both left, before the dance came on. Amongst
 the young girls I ought also to mention Guinevere Althaus,
 who belongs to the number of the freed - Madame de
 Meire's daughter. Rosita Cavallier accompanying her, which
 was done very prettily - afterwards the Phyllis song -
 I liked it very well, tho' the commissaries said, that it
 could not in the slightest degree be compared to the song of
 Madame de Meire. At about 10 o'clock I refused to sit
 at the table. I was told to take S^{ra} Mameila Astley, which I did
 of course, tho' it was a little awkward. Lauprom, S^{ra} de's new son-in-
 law took Maria - there were two tables, one headed by
 Carlotta, the other by M^{lle} Castella. we were at the latter
 at the head: M^{lle} Castella & her left. Scherrig's wife also
 a lately married daughter of Don Trian - in her right.
 General von Thoman (a not very dark, but stupid Indian)
 Maria, & M^{lle} Astley, M^{lle} Althaus &c. - Gradually a
 good many left, & that at about 11, when we were to
 supper. I suppose, there was only about half the number
 of those who had been there in the beginning - I rose to take
 Mameila Althaus, - her present, Rosalinda, Tancr, took
 Maria. - Then sat about 2 or 3 persons to the left of
 Carlotta, then Mameila, & Maria in the middle, Maria,
 Lugetti & the other dear of Le Meire's in the middle was
 very good indeed, but attendance bad, - flowers scarce -
 wines scarce & bad with the exception of the champagne.
 Dancing recommenced after supper, & I suppose it was
 near 6 when Mameila Althaus & Guinevere, Maria,
 Lugetti & I left. - I saw some all pass into their car-
 riages & then went down on foot - Scherrig & the
 children were very polite to ward me - also Estoroy

noted some more charming ones: Costella, who has been very attentive towards Maria's & Mendeleevs, did not speak a word to me - The night. All of us, as usual, "blazing". Maria's & I have been well pleased. - Because, I, very naturally, because the Dagmanns, that is to say, Frabel, was not there -

Thursday 20 July. I went to bed at about 10, when Conrad had to rise, to go to school. I slept till about 1. & then took a ride down the valley of Leirgansche & back again, with our former horses - After dinner I went to my office for a short time, but was so sleepy, that I soon lay down upon my bed & slept till 8, and then some. Puma, Garland & Reinold were with us; our conversations treated me on the ball & before 10 we went to bed -

Friday 21 July. Writing, paying money, arranging the samples of St. Schultze &c. & after that occupied my whole morning until noon 12, when the letter in my room is with R. 14 J. - Probably the difference between Pfister's & Lumbke about the german matters will be amicably arranged. There has been a meeting in that effect at Pfister, between Pfister who is drawing in the horses & is completely abandoning Lumbke's side, Hagner & ^{hagner} Lumbke who are acting as mediators, Pfister, who will be obliged to give in, and Lumbke, whose object in taking such an interest with the matter is making himself very conspicuous, is to obtain the consulship for the whole German confederation, including that of Hamburg, and then to turn round even Hollmann. - As least this both Pfister & Hagner say, and I believe, they know it from Germany - The remainder of the day nothing particular, only Lumbke came in the evening to my office to look over the samples from St. Schultze &c. and found me

320

them little further living

Saturday 2 August - I got up earlier than I have done for a long time past, before 7^h a.m., and went at 8 I was in my office. The 62^d F. 23^d A.R. - In the evening I' Baradima Gervais with his two wives Philippide & Naida took tea with us. at about 9^h o'clock I went to the reading & exchange library, where Bonden, Lagers & Reincke were waiting for me, to make the journal for a year at which we placed before us. I accounts the first of fluid badly, as but some money - Chessman, Jackson, Hudson & others & which from that proceed with other tables.

Sunday 3 August. At 1^h o'clock in the morning I rode to Gualand and after having taken a cup of Tea, went down out of the fort into the river to Juan Aliaga's Chacara, which is now owned by Francisco Rivero - Inside this gate is the wide street of Malambo mostly inhabited by negroes & people of color. outside this gate, the road is stony - It was from this side that Chileans took the river under Bolson & Gamara in August 1830, to the left the road turns off to the Hacienda de Boca Negra, where Alexander Simpson poisoned himself in 1853, further on are some hills, which form the coast, and also to the right is a ridge of hills, mostly barren. In the center there is a little garden, which separates this road from the quebrada of Amonecas - The Chacara is hardly half a league distant from town; the house is very fairly fitted up, the garden in good order, and it is clearly visible, that Rivero is laying out money to keep every thing in such a state as it ought to be. He seemed so very friendly. - there were besides him Mariano Miguel Ugarte from Que^{ra} ^{San Marcos}, J. M. Salomayor and Angelito Corra, the youngest brother of Mr. Rivero, quite a child whom I used to visit the house of the Corra's in 1817 & 1819. ~~Full~~ Conversing & walking about - the others also heard much in the small

321

chapel - the time passed away pleasantly enough till 10 o' Clock,
 when we sat down to a superb abundant supper à la française.
 After dinner I rode back to Town. The Chancery
 has from 10 to 40 slaves, men, women & children, which is quite
 a sufficient number. It produces maize, yuca, cassava, alfalfa
 and particularly much other vegetables, but needs for Mr. Luvier's
 use - After my return, I dropped out just several visits, to
 enquire, how the ladies found themselves after the fatigue of
 Wednesday's ball, first to Mr. Hays, where I met L. Moline
 Hayette & just when I left General Lapierre & Zanarte, his son-in-
 law, husband of his daughter, Narcisca, came in. - then to the
 Lucillos, & Diamona & Felisa Groggier were only present. &
 Rosita & Margarita had just returned from a ride, I conversed
 with Felisa. - then to Le Gallon, - Madame L. Moline & Mr.
 Duche were in the room. this is the first time, I have seen
 the latter; he sat down next her on the sofa and conversed most
 with her in English. Madame Le Moline is always very friendly.
 Schmitt was there. Hellmann came in and with him I
 left, to pay our visit to the president, - and not finding him at
 home, we left our Cards. Then I went to Archibar, where I only
 saw D. Teresa, & I closed my round with calling upon D.
 Santa Macaqueta & Dolores Alguera - the former seemed to be
 in bad humour. - Visiter D. Carlos. Mrs D. Estrella's was
 unable. - Visiter. formerly Consul Oliver in Lima, then French
 Consul in Obispo, has just arrived & is going as Consul to
 several provinces. Hellmann & I left our cards with him.
 I then dined with the Regiments at Hellmann's. - with us
 Duche & Garland - I am now reading Garcia's Proemio
 Político, in which I find some remarks interesting - Francisco
 Luvier, his wife, Narcisca & daughter Rosita, also José Poma
 the Boliviano, Santa Cruz's nephew, both here with us, - and then

much of day was gone.
 Monday 3 August - In the morning I went to Hague, whom
 Augereau, I wish to take as share in our Speculations in
 French hands. He however refused upon the ground, that his doing
 so would be against the principles of the treaty. I remained
 with him a long while & conversed on many things. - The
 riots between Officers & Soldiers are now almost being settled,
 the former giving in in every respect. - He is however busy
 with writing a detailed exposition of this affair, which is to
 be published & which, as he says, will lay open to the public
 Lambert's collation. - I wrote up my book for July. - After
 dinner we had a procession passing new medals, namely the
 image of St Dominick carved upon a coin, preceded by
 the image of the saint & followed by military music, &
 then the image of St Francis in the place just before the gate
 of the Cathedral, then they ^{the Saints} ~~placed~~ ^{placed} them ~~thence~~ ^{thence} to each other &
 St Francis accompanies St Dominick home to his convent: now the
 figure of St Francis precedes St Dominick & those of St Dominick
 precedes St Francis, of course to show the good harmony which
 exists between the two Orders. - After eight days, I believe, St
 Dominick accompanies St Francis home. - Afterwards I
 went to Augereau to tell him the result of my conversations with
 Hague & see my return. I found at Augereau to attend to
 a meeting of Franz Beck's Creditors; I did not go myself but
 gave my written power to Officier. - His affairs, they say,
 do not look very bad; however with the very little business,
 which I have indicated been busy, it is however very annoying
 that I should already be indebted in a stoppage to the
 extent of 1772.7 the only note made by me to Beck & note
 due till 1. Sept. - In the evening I wrote as usual my
 letter from Zylla.

322

Tuesday 6 August. The weather continues very damp & foggy. At 10 a.m. Sat. 63 F & 36 R. In the morning Dequenne came to me, to tell me that Brewster was willing to enter into 20000 \$ into the partnership between him, Dequenne & myself. Some, several years ago (about 1840, when Scotland was first bridge), called he is a first class. I was in the evening, when I was quietly studying my Latin. Somebody knocked at the window. I put on my spectacles & opened the door, when I found a girl, who inquired for Dr. Currier, to whom I said it was I, she said, she wanted another, a pamphlet, whom she used to visit - of course she was a public girl & I regret I did not turn her off as decidedly as I should have done. - I became so agitated, that half an hour elapsed before my trembling ceased.

Wednesday 7 August. Sat. 62 F & 44 R. The whole day very sunny & clear, most however with my journals, enjoying in clean sheets of Rome, and reading that of 1847, in order to make an Index. At 10 o'clock the Girl of last night knocked again at my window, but I said she was a bad one & did not want to see her.

Thursday 8 August. Sat. 62 F & 45 R. Frost came. I had a long conversation with him, after him came Dequenne, again with him I had to talk, and we have now almost arranged our business, tho' there is still a little difference regarding Dr. Currier. In the afternoon with the arrival I received the letters by the packet from Panama, two from the University College, which contain nothing particular, - a very kind letter from Frederick of 27 May, with Sat. of 12 June, in which he has already acknowledged receipt of my letter of 10 Apr. then I have answer from Atlanta in 113 days. Further from Gibb's a usual letter of 16 June, for Dr. Currier, a pleasant letter of 11 & 12 June in which he proposes that I should order him to charter a vessel & to send him 10000 \$, in which case he thinks, that he should be able, to establish a business, worth speaking of.

324
 I am quite doubtful, what I shall do, not for want of ^{in time} sense,
 but because I am afraid of American goods in general -
 From the Committee I take, that the Oregon question betw.
 England & the U.S. is likely to be arranged amicably; the lat-
 titude N. latitude is to be the limit. - to the N. to belong to Eng.
 & to the S. to the U.S. further, that the navigation upon the
 Columbia river is to be permitted to both nations for the next
 10 days, when the Hudson Bay's company's contract
 expires. General Taylor has beaten the Mexicans for the 2^d
 time, Genl. Dickinson has offered his mediation, & the war
 between U.S. & Mexico may be considered as at an end - The
 Pope Gregory XVI. died in Rome on 1 June between 9 & 10 a.m.
 In the evening Maria & I were paid a visit by Officer,
 who obliged them to accompany them to the theatre - Augustin
 Aguado, Tonia & Raimondo took tea with L. Donna. (Conrad &
 myself) - A Donna Vinciguerra & her sister Carmen came
 to bid good bye, as they are going to leave for Guayaquil -
 but as Maria was not in, I received them before & squeezing
 the hand to L. Carmen & being squeezed, ^{by her sister} I felt nearly in the
 same state as on 1st in the evening - she certainly she is
 neither a beauty nor young -
 Friday 7 Aug. At 10h a.m. the F. B. D. = 53h 10. The steamer
 arrived from the South & Gustav Adolph arrived in her & came
 to our house. I of course went into my bedroom. He is always the
 same, as usually, sanguine & rather extravagant. His object in
 coming here is a proposal to the government, to bring the water
 in the Bay into a tuba and to repair the Bay side. The government
 had some conversations together, but otherwise I continued
 my usual avocations. I sold L. Schott's 2^d Chair. Maria
 gave Maria to L. W. and 25 for the day. In the evening
 I was cheap. - called upon Freund after dinner & found him

Successive, with which I arranged our joint friends business.
 In the evening only Minnie came to see. Barbara's hair was not head &
 case, which she was expecting to see by & to be washed for the Stammers.
 Saturday 8 Aug. At 9 1/2 the Stammers & I went some way or other,
 particularly with respect to Dr. Schmitt's & Samples. I did not go
 in the afternoon, as in the evening. In the morning, Schmitt's I
 went round to different shops, in order to find any article, which would
 amount to purchase for Augsburg, but we could not find any thing.
 Sunday 9 Aug. In the morning I was busy with my report.
 It almost the second mid with Schmitt to call upon Das Saldan, whom
 I as did not find at home, as the woman's of the house, but only
 Dr. Schmitt's & Saldan, & Saldan's never visible on Sunday morning.
 I myself called upon Mr. Dornau, the whom long recommended to
 me, but they had already removed to Collatz, then upon Dr. Maniche
 Malina. Dornau's wife, Mr. Coll's mistress, and I omitted
 myself very well, conversing with her & her daughter, Dr.
 Meier, a very stout girl. - the younger, Rosaria, is thin & small,
 people say, she is Mr. Coll's. - This it was already late I still
 called upon Dr. Caddan, that is to say, Dr. Malita, Rocaforte,
 wife, & her sister Carmen, the former was not visible, being
 busy packing up, as they intended leaving for Enayaguit on
 the 11th. Dr. Dornau, Dr. Malita, Carmen, & Saldan were there,
 they left & I remained alone with Dr. Carmen, whom I
 actually made a little love to. - At home, she it was already
 half past three, we had still several visitors, Saldan, and
 Saldan, Liberto Alguera & the minister Das Saldan. At
 home, we had, besides Minnie, Barbara as usual, the
 daughter, Francisca, Saldan's & Adriano Ward, who
 seems to me rather a stupid boy. - After dinner I
 went to my room for an hour & a half to prepare
 my Latin for to-morrow. I was now at Horacio's

Epistles, which are not so very easy - As we had all (intending
 Garland of course left early, being busy for the Steamers.
 Monday 10 Aug. I finished my report & wrote a long
 private letter to Frederick. At 7 1/2 p.m. At 8 1/2 p.m. The
 steamer from Panama brought the advice, that a son of
 the late George Henry Vicks, nephew of William, got drowned
 at Oxford. Frederick has finished his manifesto against
 Zumbke. Zylla is busy with translating is for Germany,
 when Conradina comes at 11 in the morning back from
 home & also my father leaves on foot of till to Moscow.
 Tuesday 11 Aug. The steamer sailed for the North.
 Vicks's manifesto, a small pamphlet, was published. I read
 it through attentively; it is written in a very decent and
 moderate style. - and after having finished reading of the
 impression, which remained upon my mind, is, that he
 Vicks, confessed himself vanquished. - The last sentence
 against Zumbke is very strong. Zylla, who had been very
 busily employed translating, was too tired, to be able to
 give me her Latin Epistle. - There seems to be some
 probability, that Schuster obtains the contract with Govt.
 which has been the object of her visit. - Bay Seldom at
 least appears to be in his favor. - Schuster has taken
 possession of my room, - I sleep therefore with Maria
 as long as he is here. - she told me, that she has an
 angry conversation with Schuster about Conradina. -
 instead of thanking us for the trouble & expense, which
 she has given occasion to, he thinks, that his being
 in a great favor in leaving her with us, and also
 speaks of taking her to Augsburg. - Both Maria &
 I would be very sorry for it, but to Conradina
 herself it would almost be death itself. - Schuster

a man, whom I do not like, he is executed, - only what he does, what he chooses, is well done and well thought.

Wednesday 22 Aug - Schutte made in the morning Comandante a present of an orange: how foolish & ostentatious! Then, instead of taking a seat in a Coach, which would have cost him 12 m., whom I could have accompanied him on horseback, he ordered a Coach, and as there was sufficient room, Maria's Comandante & I accompanied him in the same. - the motion of the coach made them both feel sick, so that when we arrived at Angelo Higginson's, they were far from well - Schutte & I accompanied by Higginson, walked about a little, & then with Maria's Comandante we went to the mole, where we saw Schutte embark, - after which we walked about the mole. In the Comandante's shop, books, &c. the only thing which the little girl enjoyed, and paid a very pretty long visit to Mr. Donon, the who has recommended to me by long, - she then with Mr. Nelson, the daughter of Julian Garcia, and whilst Maria's Comandante was with Mr. Nelson I sat with Mr. Donon. She is Catholic but not understanding. - she converses, starts on subject after another, but apparently without taking any interest in it, only in order to say something, and then to say things, I said her usual answer was: - indeed. - We had to wait some time at Higginson's before the Coach was ready & it was nearly 8, when we were back in Lima - We then dined, I finished copying my correspondence with the Board of Trade in Copenhagen, matters which I was travelling about on the continent - Zylla gave me her Latin lesson before going to bed. I read then Remond's on the Commerce against Protection, the first by the Editor there, where our my opinion has attracted without any

328
 cause in his pamphlet for having admitted in the columns
 of this paper some considerations against them: they defend
 themselves, saying, that their paper is open for every body
 who would consider its claims signed by him, he being a
 responsible person; - the second by Messrs. who state under
 his signatures & with witnesses, that something relative
 to him in the pamphlet, is stating incorrectly - and the
 third signed by 22 of the german ministers, who say,
 that the pamphlet is full of "embellishments" -
 that they will follow up their cause against Offenberg
 judiciously & as strongly as possible.

Thursday 17 Aug. - Started 10 a.m. D.F. 1844. Reinde came
 to me, he told me, that the night before he had had a tremendous
 quarrel with Lintcke, who had attacked him, accusing him
 of having acted oppressively against him in the affair of Offenberg's
 minor, and had added, that in his opinion it would be better
 for both to separate at the end of the year, moment he had said,
 that Reinde takes no interest in the D.F. - then of course
 one would guess another, & the result was, that Reinde got
 very much; he had one of his usual, in my opinion rather
 dangerous, attacks - all the blood rushes towards the head -
 he became so agitated, that as to say, the night before, that
 he could not speak. - and even this morning, when he gave
 me an account of all this, he was very nervous, and he
 was actually dying; - this however in nothing particular,
 for all the Reindes, commencing with the old gentleman,
 have the Tean sitting very loose. - I asked him now, what
 was his intention, - to which he replied, to separate, to
 go home & to endeavour to set up for himself. I made
 him very prudent reflections. I told him, that he should
 not come to any precipitate determination, that he

329

should consider, that even with Lombard, he was doing pretty well, that by himself it would be difficult for him to get out so far. I do not think, that I made him alter his mind - but as all events he will now just go for a few days to Chorrillos. To get recovered he needed, which is just now very poorly. - and if after all he decides upon separating from Lombard, I have some idea to arrange something with him in connection with Schmitt's proposal. see also part of p. 328. - The Committee of this evening contains an article de "con arribo comini" endeavoring to arrange the little "Efigueta" between the Editors & Glickow, written, as it is said, by the lawyers Tirado, and rather leaning to the latter's side. In which Friday is very. The Editors replied again, coming round in a in my opinion too barefaced manner; they now lift up Glickow & Glickow to the very stars. - Indeed there is a Hemiside by Klee, the administrador de la mina de Morocha, we wish to be christened, but not much to my liking.

Saturday is day. La comision de ma Señora soon after breakfast I took a long ride, down the valley of Lurigancho, as far as it is cultivated: - if I am not mistaken, the last "hacienda" is called Santa Clara, behind which there is nothing but sand, & the road continues along the hills - I returned my usual way, along these hills, enjoying them, where they are lowest, emerged behind the Alhella & then to Amancani, the hills round which plains small are all covered with grass. I made here various acquaintance & rode home with Juan, Simón of Altop's, & father of Dickson's house. - I did not pay much, but examined at home finishing Glickow's life of Simón's father, which is, happily interesting. Maria had several interesting cards sent her & also various persons called, believing away to be her sister's day. Only Garland dined with us.

330

in the afternoon Doctor Wagners, "official" called & remained with us a long time. - I still left him taking tea, when at 8 1/2 o'clock I went to Dardans, who had invited several gentlemen to play whist at his house - of course I missed the man, where Mr Dardan was sitting tea, she was a Miss Map & is no good looking particularly, she is then a pale. I believe. It is the first time in my life, I spoke with her, I cannot say, that her way of speaking is much to my liking. Mr Wagners was present, but did not play. At new table: Hayne, Hellermann, Jackson & Captain March of the English Navy were playing. at the other Dardan, Smith of March's, myself and four French, afterwards Dardan's house, which seems to be a pleasant man. - Toward evening, biscuits, wine & brandy were placed on a side table. - we played till past 10. I think, but missed myself well enough.

Sunday 26 Aug. I rose very late, - since breakfast till now, past 11. I have written the preceding - Yesterday the sun was out, today is again cloudy - The Dr. still at it. I had hardly written the foregoing and was just taking up my hat, when Othman called. he is now in good spirits and considers himself more or less victorious in the cause and Luntche & the German miners. - he told us, that Hayne & Pfeffer have quarrelled on the subject (that I have no doubt, that this will again be made up) and that Mr Pfeffer has come to Mr Hayne, requesting him to beg Othman to say every thing which he holds most sacred in the world, not to interfere with what ^{we} have alluded to in his last committee. viz. some of Pfeffer's deeds against his own & countrymen, yesterday, Major & Herring have seen from our house, that Luntche, Pfeffer, Luntche and another man, whom we believe to be a certain Pfeffer, journey man at the

231

French matter. However, who has of late been the instigator & instigator
of the mines, have been together four hours at Lumbini's, we thought
that they were plotting against but afterwards of opinion, that the
three have on the contrary been endeavouring to persuade Lumbini
to desert. As soon as Offitius was gone, I desired and could not to
pay visit. Went to General's. The old lady is quite pleasant, and
the girls, Felipita & Rosita, the most particularly interesting, are
nice girls & well brought up. Then to Antonia Gentino, whom
I considered to be an old hypocrite. He is one of the "Consejeros de
Estado", & next to D. Juáquim Tristram whom I do not at all
admire, since I have separated from Gillet. He appears to me
less friendly than formerly. His conversation is extremely un-
interesting. Then to Manuel de Althaus, who was not at
home & with whom I left my card. At Cardicio's I remained
a pretty long while, he is gone to his mines in Copiapo. Mr.
Jordán, his second wife, sister of his first, & also sister of Vicente
Cygoes, is an agreeable woman. D. Carlos Portigo called, also
Emilio Moran, who manages Meyer Island's house here in Lima,
quite lately established, & who is a pleasant young man; as soon
as he came, the two daughters Julia & Modesta, made their ap-
pearances. Then I hastened to D. Carmen Carasco, who is a
pleasant woman, to converse with - and then to Camacho,
to congratulate D. José upon his having been married. Sebastian
Carrut. Baratta, who has hitherto been Sardinian & a still
loyal General, is called home, to defend himself against various
accusations, which his Clerk, who is his private secretary,
has brought forth against him. This man, was in love of Morote,
just before some previous to my leaving for Europe, and is
in very poor circumstances. Finally, I called upon Francisco
Zuercher. He was not in, but took his wife, D.ª Rafaela, who
got married 4 Oct 1820, & her daughter Rosita were very

332
 kind & friendly. I like them very much - Only Garland dined
 with us. Iniquista looked as if she had been crying much, &
 no doubt she has done so, because she is very fond of him &
 feels intensely every thing which relates to him. So of course
 told her, that he had had a new inch Embryo - After
 dinner I went below, to study Latin, in the meanwhile
 Mr. Montano called, & after we had taken Tea. Dr. Juan
 cha Macascent de Neco, Doctor Alguet very pretty and
 Gustavus, who looked very ill & old, accompanied by Officier
 called, to bid good bye as on Wednesday they are all east
 for Guayaquil. This affair of Keriker's with Embryo
 his late affair with Iniquista, my having lent him 10000
 all together keeps me in a disagreeable state of uncertainty.
 Monday 17 Aug. Bgham No 12 R. I occupied
 myself with writing the diary, which I kept, whilst in Rome, in
 clean, until I received a note from Garland, begging me to
 come for a moment to Gibb's Count's house, in order to look
 at some Estates, which he was making relative to Schutte's &
 Mr. Garland, in the name of GbH proposed to me on Saturday
 to purchase Schutte's debt to them, which accord^d to debt books
 and in reality amounts to about 78000 fl. I however refused to
 any thing to do with it and we agreed, that the present
 concern of GbH should purchase it in 8000 fl, which Garland
 in order to facilitate calculations, put down in 10% p. I
 hardly think, that they will realize much by this purchase.
 Whilst speaking with Garland, Officier joined us and told
 us something, that the miners had all last come to Rome &
 that yesterday they had faithfully promised Officier, who has
 completely gone over to the Officier's side, to sign a
 recommendation & a confession of taking gold; - Officier then
 requested me, to come to his house & to be present at writing

329

I went there at 2 o'clock, but just as that moment a "recession" or visit was presented by a notary, signed by Oppen, as holding full power of all the members, demanding a confirmation of their contract and adding in direct contradiction to what these members have yesterday promised Oppen. Consequently I did not expect, that they would sign the documents, which Oppen had drawn out - and so it turned out; - Oppen was sitting at the head of the table, under him, there came Oppen, young, my father, Oppen, Klee, Zylla, Seiden, Kienke, the Taylor Horn and myself. These members were called in, one after another, but did not only Oppen, but also myself & some of the others did all in our power, to persuade them to sign their recantation, & to return to their duty. It was in vain, - they would not do any thing, without the presence of their "apostolical" they wanted time to consider it. & so they went away. At 4 o'clock the friendship sitting was over & I went home to dinner. This evening I spent in the usual manner, writing, reading & taking my Latin Lesson from Zylla.

Tuesday 18 Aug. At 10 a.m. the Public clock I was busy with my Persian navy and with Heron's and postico - In the Cornice of the ceiling appeared a paper of Lambek's, accusing Oppen of various inaccuracies & errors, not to say falsehoods, inserted in his manuscript, - also another article signed by some anonymous committee, written against Oppen, probably by Lambek's lawyer (Carra), in the same manner as that by my amige comm. on 17 Aug. was written by Oppen's lawyer, Finde - I myself am laboring about upon a sea of uncertainties & want of determination with regard to my future plans, particularly as to Kienke's Daniel Schmidt's proposal see p. 327.

Wednesday 19 Aug. At 11 a.m. The 132 Fast R. This evening before Zylla came to give me her Latin Lesson, Kienke came,

534
 to speak with me, about his ^{current} relations with Lenzburg, which he is
 determined to sever. I then proposed to him, that the 10000^{fl}
 which I have lent him, should be employed on joined account
 between him & myself for the ~~purpose~~ ^{purpose} which S. Schott
 requires, perhaps that he, Riemke should then go home as
 soon as possible, in order to assist Schott in the selection of
 guards, for which service I would allow him 1/2 of my commi-
 sion on the cargo to be sent from Schott. - he said nothing
 either pro or contra, but told me, that as he wishes to leave
 himself the Riemke and Lenzburg's house at the end of this
 year, he could not possibly be in Hamburg in order to
 assist Schott in the making up of a cargo -

Thursday 20 Aug. Riemke came over to show me a very
 polite letter he written by him to Lenzburg, in which he agrees
 in the separation & proposes each to name a friend, to
 settle any difference, thus might arise between them -
 afterwards he showed me Lenzburg's very polite answer,
 agreeing to Riemke's proposals. He R. then dined with us,
 but as he is far from well, he intended going out to Christen-
 for a walk. The storm was not in the day & the M.
 was a little higher than it has been for some time, at
 12 o'clock, but soon at 4 p.m. it is again the N. by E. At 7 o'clock
 we went to the theatre, where in the second row we had taken
 a box, which was S. to see the sleight of hand, performed by a
 Frenchman; they were not worse, however nothing particular
 interest, and the apparatus which he speaks, is horrible, for
 example, to pass, instead of a pen. After the sleight of hand
 followed some artificial water works, easily performed by
 the pressure of water; the prettiest was, when the ray of water
 lights up a small vessel of ^{wood} with candle lighted, upon
 its very top; - when the ray fell, the vessel fell with it, when

336

the say rose, the upstroke, keeping its equilibrium upon the summit. The third & last division consisted of phantasmagoric lights or "cassara oleosa" upon a large scale, the whole however was darkened, and across the stage a thread was drawn, upon which the figures appeared, seemed to advance & retire. Three Comrades came to me, afraid where enormous ugly faces seemed to appear and - but upon the whole rising to a kind of light, the colors were very dull, not so vivid as they should have been - The Theatre is of a regular size, uniformly larger than that in Altoria: it is broad, but not deep, there are two rows of boxes in the gallery; - but it is very pretty & comfortable & looks nice.

Tuesday, 28 Aug. The whole morning I was busy with my Roman diary. At 3 p.m. I left the Hotel. At 5 p.m. I went to dine at Mr. Le Mayne's, a good many gentlemen were present, I however directed myself at once to Mr. Le Mayne, the only lady served, with whom I entered in a pretty long conversation, but not particularly interesting in French, as I could not - when a gentleman enters, Mr. Le Mayne gets up, from her chair and shakes hand with him, who of course walks up to her. Mr. Pouch came at much later, the French band with a few, amongst whom I of course. We then went to dinner, the Squire, the minister, giving his arm to Mr. Le Mayne, he Mr. Le Mayne, every one found his name, where he was to sit, and we sat at the table. In the middle of the table, Mr. Le Mayne, to her left a French naval officer, then William, Mr. Le Mayne's clerk, & then, as I say, at the bottom of the table, a French officer, Master, Mr. Pouch, Le Mayne, I, Pouch, Officer, Captain & the head of the table, Thomas, a French officer, the Squire and again Mr. Le Mayne. The table was of course covered with a white cloth, candles lighted, bridle gills, cases, circle glasses, and many dishes - every thing was very nice - we had claret, excellent port, which Le Mayne brought from

history, and also translating me day, Montideo's *Juan de los*
Torres into Spanish and the next day back into French. - There
 say in the week, Monday, Wednesday & Friday. Gonzales
 comes to me after dinner. He knows some English words by
 heart, and the same evening, Zylas comes to give me his Latin
 lesson. - however, as he, Zylas, had not come yesterday, he came this
 evening as his gave me. Zylas told me. I then went up stairs
 to take tea, where I found Portland & old Amable Gastero. - Planché
 is gone out to Chaville on account of his health. - At past 8 o'
 clock I went to Barton's, who had invited me to play Whist at his house.
 I went entered the room, where Mr. Barton was, who was very polite
 and with her, an French officer of the army of war, one of them, who was
 yesterday at Le Minier's, Bayle and Gasca de Rio, I conversed
 some time in French. Hayne came afterwards, and we then cut
 in and out at Miss, we, that is to say, Barton, Hellmann, Edw
 Smith, (he from Rush's house) Jackson, Hayne & myself. I lost
 my rubles, say 12 ff 5, which is rather too much, and of course
 losing, I must leave off playing. - It was then when I came home
 and on our way home Hellmann asked me, why I did not go
 up Planché & Isaac together, to which I answered, that they are
 not on the very best terms together. - Hayne invited us to play at
 his house on Wednesday night.

Sunday 22 Aug. - I amused myself with reading an indifferent
 novel of Larrey, called *Amah deil*. - then post post 10, we drove in
 a coach, which I had engaged to, from Calles, to Offickers, from
 where some a large proportion are leaving to day for Guayaquil.
 Various people called and after having waited till 12 o' clock,
 three carriages & various names gentlemen on horseback, started
 for Calles, viz: in one large omnibus Offickers with his children,
 Tronaca, Gaster, Fedrico, Julio & Leonado, - three children of
 Julio Offickers, Beadiz, Matilda & Ernestina. - three girls & one

338
 in my carriage, the black & brown servants, gals, etc.

by Pedro of Thomas Corrajo's. - Comodoro. - Pape Juan. - Don Juan
 & Maria Corrajo - a little daughter of Epantoso's, an independent
 disagreeable girl, and the stepdaughter of Manuel's, Anita - In
 the other Committee. D. Estrada, D. Torcha, D. Salas, Major. Sanz,
 Genl Wright, young Vega, Ingeniero. Arrese, M^r Bermudez, Zylar
 & Klee, (the administrator of the mine), on horseback D. Donato &
 D. Cristobal Arrese, Esteban Alvaro, Don Juan Corrajo, Charles Henry
 Hucker, (the son of Henry Hucker of Hamburg) - further in
 another carriage. Don Alvaro, the correspondent of Legation of
 Guayaquil & Tomasa, the supercargo of the vessel, La Desembarca
 on the Road to Callao, we had nothing particular except the
 tremendous shaking of the coach, which gave rise to much
 laughter. - Immediately on our arrival in Callao at Corrajo's
 house, the greater part of the party started, to see the castle - Maria
 & Henry did not go. - I paid a pretty long visit to the Brown.
 I liked her, but him I do not admire, neither M^r Nobis
 whom acquaintance I made, & with whom & Brown I had a long
 talk. - As soon as all were back, two men were placed at
 the table, and M^r Nugent was also present - a glass of wine
 had been taken & drunk, we accompanied them all to the
 mole. - many of the gentlemen went on board, I did not.
 Those who actually left for Guayaquil were D. Torcha, D.
 Salas, D. Estrada with Francisco, Justice Comodoro Esteban
 Alvaro & Genl Wright. - Those who did not go off, resumed the
 journey. I had some conversation with Henry Nugent &
 arrived myself with reading a life of Napoleon's. Henry W.
 and two clerks of Corrajo's, one of them, my tall, fair, and
 agreeable young man, took leave of Maria, Sanz & M^r
 Bermudez. - When I inquired for my furniture, I heard
 that it returned empty to Lima. I had then all the
^{belongings to myself.} ~~own~~ with me the usual Committee for Callao: Major. Sanz

339

Mr. Domínguez, *Quintero* & all the little ones in one of the *cocheras*, in which we had come. It was nearly 7, when we reached home. *Esteban* had been waiting for us - in vain - *Teodoro* had, and could not get early, rather late - *Juan* went in the morning to *Pinar* & *Chacara* with the *Primer* & *Segunda* *Reynosa*. I suppose he lived also at the *Reynosa* - That family is so busy every thing.

Monday 24 Aug. I prepared myself for *Lytle's* Latin lesson, ~~which~~ ^{after} which I commenced writing this my diary, which I have now finished. It is at nearly 1, *11.30* *11.45*. The remainder of the day I occupied myself with my *Roman* diary. I have finished *Terrence's* history of the Spanish revolution and the second volume of *Le Blanc's* history *de la révolution* from 1820 to 1840.

Tuesday 25 Aug. It is at 11.30 a.m. *11.45* - *11.50* a quiet day.

Wednesday 26 Aug. I had some head ache, when I rose and therefore after breakfast I rode out to *Charro*, to pay a visit to *Nimble*, who has taken a room in a *posada*, where he is well satisfied. Today he felt himself quite well, however his health is by no means strong. We walked out of the town through some sugar fields, - here very barren & uninteresting the country is in the immediate neighbourhood of *Charro*, - not a single tree is to be seen - a few miserable bushes - and sugar fields, some where the cane is ripening, others, where every thing is completely dried up - then more or less cultivated fields extend in the direction towards *San Pantaleón* & *Estado de Villa*, whilst these fields are enclosed & surrounded by sandy plains & which rise gradually to an undulating hill - When *Nimble* went to bathe ^{at home} I remained reading the preface to *Appendix* to *Dulac's* *Théorie* & *Calculus*, which appears to be very interesting. *Nimble* then accompanied me a considerable part of the road back to *Charro*, - and I was home just in time for dinner.

348

From 5 o'clk. Felix Bardi, an Italian, a shopkeeper, who has not the very best sense, but who is clever & sharp, was with me, giving me some idea of the goods, which I might recommend to Daniel, - at 6 o'clk I went up stairs to take tea with them to Haydn, where a good many gentlemen were assembled; of ladies there were only Mr. Gallagher, Mr. Giffen & Mr. Barton, - I conversed a little with Mr. Gallagher, and then went to the other large room, to play at whist. - I found sat down till 8 o'clk with Giffen, Hiltmann & Gallagher, where I considered myself the better player. We then left off, I intended to go, - but whilst I was looking for my book, Deane asked me to sit down again, & was placed, rather against my inclination, because it lasted too long, till past 9 o'clk. - now Mac Call, Barton, Jackson were my partners & I was by far the worst player. the consequence was, that I lost money, & that all fell would me occasionally - Bingham, Giffen, Deane, Goring, Hiltmann, Stanger & Foster were also there - but the tables in the middle ^{of the room} sandwiches cake & all sorts of wine were placed -

Thursday 27 Aug. At home till 11 o'clk P., nothing worth mentioning as well as

Friday 28 Aug. except my having to make a large allowance of 500 fr. to my nephew Schull. Post St. Charles sold to A. Mesa, for which I got a receipt, signed by Curien & Dirmant.

Saturday 29 Aug. at 2 pm. Dr. H. R. nearly 60 P. Hildebrand has resigned the ministry of justice on grounds of bad health. I forgot to say, that yesterday at noon Maria & I accompanied our servants Luis Cruz and Angela Segura, who went to get married & who have our consent, to an ecclesiastical notary in a dirty room in the interior of the palace of the archbishop (a by no means particularly handsome & large building at the corner of the

261

place in the Santo and in the Cathedral. Here the secretary wrote out a petition in the name of the two Jesuit fathers, they had to give their names, age, native place &c. which were signed. We then went with them & two other simple, uneducated men, some indication, to the clergymen or Curia. Orca, I presume, as they call them here, who lives next to us. Here they were called in separately, singly, to say, what they wished to be married, "para donar sus esposas" which being done, three witnesses were required to come to their living together. I got two clerics of the notary Menéndez, who however were not sufficient, as one of them had not business for some time, so that Orca refused taking him to witness. - Today, Saturday, the Icon of Santa Rosa, the wooden image of the Saint was carried in procession from Santo Domingo to the cathedral. Three little Chola or rather Indian girls in all their finery, come very busy with their service, to make the processions up to the Saint's statue.

Sunday 30 Aug. Feliz Bando, an Italian, a clever shopkeeper at the corner of the portal, had promised me to come this morning to give me some details of goods to be recommended to Germany, he however sent word, that he could not come, which annoyed me. I then occupied myself the time between breakfast & the afternoon with looking over the *Noticias de Novena* notices and paintings, which I bought in Italy, & reading a beautiful description & criticism of Guiche in the group of Louison. At about 12 o'clock I started and as so, day was the day of Santa Rosa, I went to call upon various Ladies of the name para hacer los dias as it is said in Spanish. - Thus I went first to the Corvalan, one of Mr. Cornejo's name being Santa Mariana. The young lady however did not make her appearance & I remained nearly half

an hour with Mr. Goratani, a pleasant elderly lady, I read with
 to Fr. Piusan Götter, the dull & insignificant vicar of the excellent
 Bishop of Augsburg. Several friends called also. I then had to
 pass the "plaza" which was crowded with people on foot and
 carriages, & the procession was just entering the Cathedral. -
 Now I went to the Lavallé. Fr. Piusan, his daughter Rosa
 & Julia Gygginger were receiving visitors. Margareta Gygginger
 appeared afterwards. The latter was covered with visiting cards
 and I read some of them. Among them, Doctor Fr. Douglas, Fr.
 Kistler requested, that I should permit myself to write our names
 in her scrap book, in which some pages are ruled and such
 a manner as to represent visiting cards. Otherwise the
 conversation was dull & uninteresting. - Maria with Auguste
 Dymond, Melagard Allier came. Fr. Gallagher, Fontana and
 Clara la Fuente. I found directions thus steps the same way -
 But I went to Fr. Piusan's house. There I met Mr. Schramm,
 his wife (formerly Miss Kelly) and her sister. - we conversed on
 some subjects or rather - found officers of an English man of war
 coming in afterwards. - there was however nothing of interest.
 Mr. Haggen was not in but came a messenger. I only left
 my card. - The visit next to my lodging was that which I
 next paid to Mr. Raphael Linder a lady's daughter. Anita, a very
 young but nice little girl. - Fr. Raphael is always very amiable.
 My school was open. Mr. Kheuloch, whom she did not appear
 to me half so good looking, not half so amiable as when I
 saw him some weeks ago. - we conversed in my own house.
 I stood with long and about 10 o'clock I was home. - nearly
 an hour had to wait before I could go to bed, when we
 had intended to dine with her. - It was in very high
 spirits. - I am consequently full of dull & in sad spirits.
 I am not satisfied with the life, which I lead. To say

343

at once. I have been so poor, so lonely, & little better than a prisoner since I should have been like him, who is now almost nearly as long as I have been, who continues having an independent all this while, he is about, and then one day returns, takes his old situation again, - but who could have thought, that such liberty would have been granted by the house? I at least never dreamt of it being possible. What I feel, - the reason why I am dissatisfied with myself, so, because it appears to me, I had a useful life - the business is little, so little, that I am ashamed of it, that I do not like to speak of it, and then I am tired. I am very busy myself, principally with my Roman diary, with my Latin lessons, however these occupations do not satisfy myself. I require some thing more - I have my money matters do not go altogether to my liking. I have too much money still, & the money, which I have had and at present, is gradually coming in without my seeing a possibility of placing it again to the same advantage: - and when the day, if I look round me, I see many people worse situated than I am, & therefore it is in reality very ungrateful towards Providence, that I should feel dissatisfied. I have remained till now, paid I a clock, when he left, with his two boys, Charles & Frederick - There only Charles remained who joined the "Maiden". I read, Dr. Brown & Lewis' work in bed early. I am not at home, which he never is in the evening.

Monday 31 Aug. San Ramon, - the presidential name being San Ramon, - military review, sack of singing of bells awake me early in the morning - All the day, as if it were a holiday - At 11 a.m. Dr. Sch. H. R. Al. S. - Black Hollmann called upon me and with him I went to the palace, to congratulate the president - He

was sitting in the middle of the room near a round table, in
 uniform, with military boots and two sides dangling from his
 breast. Hellmann & I, dressed in black, walked up & shook hands
 with him. He then told us to take a seat, along the wall, where
 a number of benches, the one still higher than the other, were
 sitting on a row. Costilla, notwithstanding very nervous by new
 convers, talked upon about peace, finances, became so, nobody
 giving the slightest reply. - It was a very stupid scene. - When
 I was invited, seeing that a military man, entered - then
 a number left, amongst whom Hellmann & I, having been
 shaken again & then I was alone. I forget to say,
 that we had hardly sat down, when Costilla inquired after
 Moiré's health. - I replied in reply to say, with surprise
 in my journal. Had a map of parts of France & I am now
 also reading again of L'Esclavage de nos jours from 1834-1840 in
 French. - He then said, that in the evening, Officier would
 visit, saying Moiré to come to him, he being very unwell & un-
 bel. Moiré told him, he should take something in order to pursue.
 Amaro was also sitting at his bed's side. - afterwards L'Esclavage
 Amaro came, with whom Moiré is now had known several
 many years. - Then Officier held a long speech, saying, that
 as he was dying, he was making his Testament, & consequently
 he left half the love, which his comrades & some bears him,
 to Moiré, & vice versa. - He then had them to shake hands &
 to embrace. & I am sure, neither of the two did it willingly.
 Officier ~~and~~ has Champagne & other placed on the table,
 of which we partook. He himself took a glass of Champagne
 & said which made us think, that all his illness was
 nothing but sham, & that he had only feigned it in order
 to bring about a reconciliation. - was remained till a
 difficulty, in which who should pay the first visit. He settled then

Saturday Sept. - Nothing particular.
 Sunday. - When I was on the point of going out, Mr. Smith, the N. A.
 Chagga, offered to call, & after a few words' conversation, I went with
 him to Camero, the new Land in the capital, in order to introduce
 him & then accompanied by Camero, we went to Lucia Cordmain,
 who lives opposite to us, who is sister del monasterio de la Compañia
 & at the same time "cargada de estado". He showed us in a very
 friendly manner & showed us his collection of very interesting
 drawings of Indians, antiquities & curiosities, which he has collected
 near at Tuzigto, which he was there just finished. At home I
 met the minister, Don Saturno, who came, we could be said to see Schutte,
 who by the bye has many opinions not much like to make the
 contract with the Government. When Don Saturno was gone, Schutte
 & I went to see Melchor Dila, who is still very poorly - & then
 to St. Alvarez the president of the supreme court of justice, where
 we met the new minister St. Mariano, Mario's brother, with whom
 we are not in the best terms. However we spoke to each other in
 a usual friendly manner, but St. Alvarez a friend more, has per-
 formed a very clever operation in his eye, and he was on the point
 of losing his sight. At home we had Gaston, Pierre &
 Schutte of course, André whom I visited & Madame Delande. I
 was in very bad humor. - seeing nothing in the river, received
 from Europe, from Jack & had no letter, who might already
 have replied to my letter to him if I am wrong, as I wrote
 him only by the same channel, I cannot get his reply till
 October. I Schutte writes a long yarn, & wants me now to
 employ him as in the government business with him, which
 I shall certainly not do. - Further I received two letters, the
 one from Ferdinand Kierke from London, the other from
 Ludwig, who informs me of the sudden death of Johannes
 Kierke in the night from 4 to 5 July, in consequence of

on inflammation & consequent spreading of the lungs. - then read out
 the circumstances the friendly way in which, I wish, I could pay my
 visit to Albion & celebrate the birthday of Mr. Pitt Rivers who
 next week will be 80 years of age. - Archib. Dromer &
 Maria Tennant are engaged to each other. - In the evening
 I prepared Mrs. Linn's Resolutions, telling him of the dangerous
 illness of his brother, Mr. Hemmings, showed him a letter
 from his brother, Frederick, who writes of his
 himself as being in London a house of mourning
 to the Lachrymose, in London a house of mourning
 taken place. - Mr. Robert Peel's Irish Coercion bill was brought
 on by a considerable majority, in consequence of which defeat he
 and the whole Tory cabinet gave in their resignation, and Lord
 John Russell was called to by the queen, to form a new government.
 Whig Ministry. Lord John, 1st Lord of the Treasury, Palmerston
 minister of foreign affairs &c. - The College questions between the
 Duke of Devonshire is settled. -
 Monday 7 Sept. Yesterday the steamer from the North, to
 day came from the South wind. I had letters from C. W.
 Schell to wit. I have which have very little. - from D.
 Schell to wit. I have which have very little. - from D.
 I have also received the samples of the goods, which Schell
 of Mannheim, sends me for sale. - the smaller shawls are dear,
 but not quite unsalable - the smaller & cotton stuffs for
 dupes or had a considerable sale. I do not believe they will
 ever sell. -
 Tuesday 8 Sept. - The whole morning Bards was with
 me, giving me information for a large quantity of goods. -
 Bards of both Mr. & of Guayaguit called on me
 subject of the debt which Bards's Credit and assets there.

347
 Mr. Maximilian looked in. he has failed, & he is never going home
 on C. Schott's & with the object of making some arrangement
 between C. W. Schott and Lavigne & L. of London - Afterward
 Schott & I took a ride down the valley of Lirigancha where
 we met & conversed with Cristoval Ambrero, who has rented
 the Chinacas of Flores, belonging to la S. Toga, wife of S.
 Cevallos - Only Rinche joined with us -
 Wednesday 9 Sept } I was very busy these three days writing to Schott &
 Thursday 10 } a very long letter, to S. Schott of Vesp. to
 Friday 11 } Mr. Schott of Aug. & others, in that I had no
 time either to take on Wednesday from Lylla or to attend to
 his correspondence. Schott & I made an expedition with Ole Villa
 and for her guide took her for 150 fl. for 25 fl. at 2 fl. per day
 in Lima, we advancing toward to the town of S. de la Cruz
 we took for it a bark, which he is collecting in the interior of Peru
 about the Laguna near here to the left from Huancayo, arrived
 to Sr. Villanil's command. This Sr. Villanil has taken up his
 residence at the spot, where the River of Huancayo & the Moray
 join, and thence the District, where he has ordered from
 Bolivia and sent along with further into the Mantana or
 woods. The bark, which Villanil has chosen, was splendid -
 On Friday, quite casually we had a dinner party at our house.
 Schott had invited Maximilian, I invited Duguere & Manig.
 Sr. de la Cruz, Pfister, Rinche & Sr. Villanil to supper. They
 had all been drinking pretty hard, having had to separate
 their correspondence for the afternoon to the North. - Manig.
 was as usual, annoyed at what the cook had been doing.
 I tried my utmost to give up the whole, & then saying
 went off very early. Pfister was in extraordinary spirits
 the next day, was just in the mood of being pleased in the
 table, when to the great astonishment of all of us Mr. Schott

her daughter Carolina made their appearance: they have never
 been before in our house, & Maria's is by no means partial to
 them. Mr. C. sat down between Maria's & myself. Caroline has
 dined at the bottom of the table, & I think made a great deal
 of fun with her. — By 3 o'clock we after she had left, but
 Augustus & Garland remained till past 11. — Maurice Holland
 also came in —

Saturday 12 Sept. — I rose at 7 o'clock, went to my office to close
 my letters for the South-Steamer. — I went to Kaye, who was
 in the with a tremendous cold, he showed him the Black Samples,
 of which he thought very highly. — after which, he had with me
 off Schultz's luggage, copying the contract made with Villamil
 at the same paper away until it was time to ride down to Callao. —
 Schultz, Maistratt & Villamil came soon after in a coach.
 I accompanied them to the mole, — the former & latter leave
 for Italy & Africa respectively. — Maistratt leaves for Europe by
 the next Italian Steamer. — Corra went yesterday as peruvian
 minister to the U.S. today Felipe Pardo in the same capacity
 to Chile; also yesterday Falkner to Guayaquil, & today
 Solomon to Guayaquil to Valp.; the latter, Solomon, extremely
 small, is partner of Hucllin of Valp. & son of Coleman, who
 is established in London, partner of Stollmeyer in Spain —
 Sr. Navarra, a daughter of General Lafaurie, married to a
 certain Serrano of Valparaiso, returns also today to Steamer
 to Chile. — I rode back & was not home for dinner, after
 dinner I have now been arranging my papers & have
 written the preceding. — W. at 6 1/2 p.m. 14th B. 6th A.
 The Journal has just passed a year. — On turning back, I saw
 was this day year. — arrived to the day, not date. — I dined at
 Dela Lapa's on Graydon with the Graustoffs. — I recollect, the
 evening was pleasant, & the party agreeable enough

~~Mayo~~ 0000
 Mayo
 martes
 mayo
 16 de 1899
 Lima
 Dr. Andrés
 Garza Del

no page number

Life is a dream of Time, from which
Death awakens us to the Realities of Eternity.

Family Herald, Vol. 11, No. 104, 3 May 45

It is a point of excellent wisdom, to keep the
golden rule of moderation upon all the affections ever
more or less change. *David.*

Chambers' Edinburgh Journal, 12 July 48

7299

no page number